

Ship James Arnold  
Log Book  
Outfit 1878



Old Dartmouth

WHALING  
MUSEUM  
LIBRARY

Historical Society

ANDREW SNOW, JR.  
COLLECTION

CHARLES R. SHERMAN,

AT HIS

NAVIGATION STORE,

49 North Water, corner of William Street

NEW BEDFORD, MASS.

Has for sale all the various kinds of

MUSICAL, OPTICAL, AND MATHEMATICAL  
INSTRUMENTS

Optical Books, Stationery, Patent Logs, Fog Horns,  
Cabin, State-Room and Binnacle Lamps,

And as complete an assortment of

CHARTS

of all parts of the World used by Whalers, as is  
required to make a complete

Navigation Establishment.



# Crew List from Whalers Shipping List

8

Capt. Thos H Wilson.	Colt Spring N.Y.
Mate Freeman Barrett.	US - Disch'd at Norfolk 30 Apr/81
2 <sup>d</sup> Laurence Silva	Shipped
3 <sup>d</sup> Antone Anella	John Young Post-head Disch'd 11/2/81 at Russell
4 <sup>th</sup> Joaquin Lopes	
Cooper James P. Sharp	6/21/82 Disch'd 6/21/82 from 13th California - at Russell -
Boat } John Eves	
Steerer } Samuel Brown	
	10/21/78 (Injured by whale) Disch'd at Fayal
	10/23
Steward Joseph Williams	4/1/81 Disch'd sick at Bay of Solids -
Cook Stephen Delano	Steward 11/1/81 John Mones (Cook 7/23/81)
John Thomas.	Disch'd 9/30/80
Thos. Francis	
Mrs Souza	
John Carriero	
John W. Cornell	Disch'd at Bay of Solids 12/18/79
Manuel Souza	- Put in Steward 2/10/81
Francis A. Force	
Jose V. Carriero	
Antone Fortado	
John Morris	
Joseph Antone	
Mrs Auguste	Cook 11/1/81
Joe Cabral	
Antone De Costa	
Frank Pharo	
Manuel Silva	
John Jack	
Mrs H. Stone	
Leopold Anacour	Edward W Irving joined ship at Bay of Islands 7/8/79 - Kept Log -
Chas Timmerman N.Y.	
Stephen A. Douglass	Colt Spring N.Y.

Olive Quintal - Shipped at Norfolk 30 10/1/79

T. Cook 10/2/79 - Disch'd at Bay of Solids 10/1/79 -

Post-Store

Mrs Seymour 10/21/80 Shipped at Norfolk Sold.

Boat 4/2/81 - first mention -

Fairfax M. Quintal Boat Steer - Shipped at Norfolk 12/1/81

Frederick B. Evans Seaman

Mrs Quintal

Edw Christian







Built at NY 1852

<sup>293</sup>  
346 Tons

Ship James Arnold.

Sailed	Ret	Ocean	Capt-	Agent	Sp	Wh	Bone
5/3/53	11/29/56	Pacific	Thos. Sullivan	Henry Taber & Co	2550	63	500
8/18/57	11/4/61	"	" "	" "	2601		
6/12/62	12/19/63	Atl	David H. Bartlett	" "	475		
5/28/64	11/2/65	"	Jacob L. Cleveland	" "	709	10	300
5/29/66	8/11/69	Pacific	Thos. Sullivan	Taber, Gordon & Co	2779		
10/12/69	12/4/73	"	Wm P. Briggs	" "	970	1562	3462
6/3/74		"	Thos H. Wilson <del>Jacob L. Cleveland</del>	" "			
10/8/78	9/24/82	"	Thos H. Wilson Josiah E. Chase	" "			

In 1915 - Owned at - Talcahuano Chile & Whaling from there.











1878 Ship James Arnold of New Bedford



1878 Thomas<sup>W</sup> Wilson Master. Outward Bound.

Tuesday, Oct. 8<sup>th</sup>

Sailed from New Bedford Ship Furnes & small  
at Ten O'clock A.M. took our anchor and  
towed out. Wind fresh breeze from S.W.

Wednesday, Oct. 9<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.W. Ship carrying all sail  
heading to the S.E. at three O'clock Pilot left  
us. gave three Cheers and went on our way refreezing  
run the Cables below and cleared up the Decks.  
at Sundown no land in sight. Latter part wind  
light. Employed fitting boats for Whaling

Thursday Oct 10<sup>th</sup>

Lat 38.56 Fresh breeze from the S.W. Ship steering  
Lon 64.00 E.S.E. Employed fitting Boats for Whaling  
Latter part Blowed on strong wind hauled to  
the westward

Friday Oct 11<sup>th</sup>

Blowing strong from the westward with rain  
Lat 38.25 Squalls Ship steering E.S.E. one sail in sight  
Lon 60.30 Latter part Moderated some. Employed  
fitting boats

Saturday Oct 12<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Northward. Ship steering  
S.E. by E. Employed fitting the Boats  
Latter part wind light from the S.E. Ship on the  
Eastern tack.

Sunday Oct 13<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the S.E. Ship on the Eastern  
tack. Employed fitting boats, and putting  
Chafing gear on the riggers. Latter part  
strong winds from the Southward



1878 Ship James Arnold. of New Bedford

Monday Oct 14<sup>th</sup>

Lat. 33.12  
Lon. 54.00 Blowing Strong from the Southward. Ship  
heading to the E. S. E. Middle part Wind  
hauled to the Westward and rained  
Steering E. S. E. Latter part Moderate  
Employed put on Chabeing Gear

Tuesday Oct 15<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Westward Ship altering  
E. S. E. Employed at odd jobs about Ship  
Middle part breezed up quick from N N  
E and blowed very heavy Latter part  
took in main topsail Ship lying two  
on the Eastern Tack

Wednesday Oct 16<sup>th</sup>

Lat 38.36  
Lon 49.30 Moderated some but still blowing strong  
Middle part wind light. & heavy swell  
Latter part the same. Employed setting  
up Back Stays.

Thursday Oct 17<sup>th</sup>

Lat  
Lon 49.16 Light winds from the Eastward; Ship on the  
wind heading to S. S. E. Two sails in  
sight going the same. Latter part  
wind & weather the same

Friday Oct 18<sup>th</sup>

Lat 37.35  
Wind Moderate from the S. E. Ship on  
the Southern Tack. Employed at various  
jobs about Ship Middle & Latter part  
wind the same. Ship on the Northern  
Tack



Thomas Wilson Master

Saturday, Oct. 19<sup>th</sup>

Lat 38 06 Fresh breeze from the Eastward. Ship on the Northern Tack. Employed at odd jobs about ship. Middle & latter part strong winds ship heading East. Saw several sails

Sunday, Oct. 20<sup>th</sup>

Strong winds from the Southward. Ship heading East. Middle and latter part wind from S.W. Ship steering E. by S. weather cloudy

Monday, Oct. 21<sup>st</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.W. Ship steering E. by S. Middle & latter part wind the same & weather thick. Put up cutting Pennants

Tuesday, Oct. 22<sup>nd</sup>

Fresh breeze from the S.W. Ship steering E. by S. all sail set weather thick & rainy Middle & latter part the same

Wednesday, Oct. 23<sup>rd</sup>

Strong winds from S.W. Ship steering E. by S. Four O'clock P.M. raised Sperm Whales lowered Leaboard & Mast Boats W.B. Struck. L.B. Struck Second Boat and Boat <sup>Sancti Spiritus</sup> steerer got a turn of line around his foot & nearly cut it off had to come on board with him.

Night over took us and the weather being very bad was obliged to cut from the Whale Spouting thick blood. came on board at Eight O'clock. put the ship under close reef topsails. Middle part blowed strong and scoured heavy. Latter part Moderate

Lat 41 18  
Lon 39 00



1878

Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Thursday Oct 24<sup>th</sup>

Wind light and heavy sea on. Weather  
Cloudy Ship heading to the S.E. on  
the Starboard tack. Middle & latter part  
light winds from the S.E. Ship on the  
Southern tack

Lat 41.30 N. Lon. 87.30 W

Friday, Oct. 25<sup>th</sup>

Fresh winds from S.E. Ship on the  
Southern tack. Employed at various jobs  
Latter part fresh breeze and rain

Saturday Oct 26<sup>th</sup>

Commences with Calm and clearing up  
to the Westward. Middle part wind light  
from S.W. Latter part Blowing again from  
S.E.

Sunday, Oct. 27<sup>th</sup>

Blowing fresh from S.E. Ship on the  
Eastern tack weather thick & rainy  
Latter part strong winds and thick

Lat 41.27 N. Long 86.55 W

Monday, Oct. 28<sup>th</sup>

Strong winds from the Southard. Ship  
on the Eastern tack. Weather thick  
Latter part wind light from the S.W. Ship  
steering S.E. by S thick fog

Tuesday, Oct. 29<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Southard. Ship heading  
to the E.S.E. thick fog. Latter part wind  
hauled to S.W. Ship steering S.S.E. part  
the time weather thick

Lat 41.11 N



Thomas Wilson Master

Wednesday Oct 20<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the S.W. Ship heading to S.E. thick fog and rain. Latter part clear and wind fresh from Westward Ship steering S  
Lat 40. 13 N. Lon. 31. 25, W

Thursday Oct. 31<sup>st</sup>

Fresh winds from the Westward, Ship steering S. at One o'clock P.M. raised the Land one of the Western Islands Called Carnar, at Sundown South End of Harris bearing West 30 Miles dist. Latter part wind the same at day light raised Fayal at 9 o'clock Capt Wilson went on shore. Took with him Brown, the Boatsteerer and discharged him. Ship lying off an on

Friday November 1<sup>st</sup>

Wind light from the Westward. Ship lying off an on. Capt on shore. Comodon Moor & Osprey in sight. Latter part wind light

Saturday Nov. 2<sup>nd</sup>

Wind light from S.W. Ship lying off an on at Fayal. Capt on shore trying to shift a Boatsteerer. Latter part since much the same. thick & raining. two men Deserted.

Sunday Nov. 3<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh & light winds from the Southward. weather thick. Ship lying off an on at Fayal Latter part squally.



1878 Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Monday Nov. 4<sup>th</sup>

Moderate winds from the Southward  
Ship lying off an on at Fajal  
Latter part Blowed strong from S.E.  
accompanied by rain squalls

Tuesday Nov 5<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.E. area squally  
Ship lying off an on at Fajal  
Latter part wind Moderate from S.E.  
Capt came on board.

Wednesday, Nov. 6<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from S.E. Steering off to  
the Westward around the Island. Middle  
part Calm Latter part Breeze from  
the S.E. Fajal in sight - 10 miles  
Distance

Thursday Nov 7<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from S.E. Ship on diff tacks  
& on the West side of Fajal 10 miles  
distant. Employed at various jobs about  
Ship. Middle & latter part Wind light  
Ship Steering S.S.W.

Friday, Nov. 8<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from S.E. Ship Steering  
S.S.W. Employed breaking out the  
Lumber rack for boards. to work up  
No land in sight. Latter part Wind Fresh



[7]

Thomas Wilson Master

Saturday Nov 5<sup>th</sup>

Strong winds from S.E. Ship steering  
S.S.W. Employed at various jobs about  
Ship Middle & latter part Strong Squally  
weather

Lat 33.00 N Lon 28.50. W

Sunday Nov. 10<sup>th</sup>

Strong winds from the S.E. Ship under  
Short Sail steering S.S.W. Middle &  
latter part Strong breeze & Squally. Ship  
steering the same

Lat. 30.55' N Lon. 30.33. W

Monday. Nov. 11<sup>th</sup>

Strong winds from E.N.E. Ship steering S.S.W.  
one Sail in sight. Steering off to the westward  
Latter part Strong breeze & more to the North  
Ship steering S.E.W. Saw plenty of Sails

Lat. 28.13 N Lon

Tuesday. Nov. 12<sup>th</sup>

Strong winds from the Northward. Ship  
steering S.E.W. Saw plenty of Sails. hauled  
to the Westward. Latter part Strong winds  
from S.W. Ship on the Southward tack

Lat 25.30 N Lon

Wednesday. Nov. 13<sup>th</sup>

Strong winds from N.E. Ship steering  
S.E. Employed at various jobs about Ship  
Latter part Fresh breeze from the S.W. & Squally

Lat. 24.18 N. Lon 26.40. W.



1878 Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Thursday, Nov. 14<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Southward. Ship on the Eastern tack. Employed at odd jobs about ship. Middle & latter part wind light from S. S. E. Ship heading to S. W. Employed fitting Cutting Gear & Stage. One Sail in sight heading the same

Lat 23. 30 N

Friday, Nov. 15<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from S. S. E. Ship heading to S. W. Employed at various jobs about ship. Middle & latter part wind the same put out the Cutting Stage

Lat 22. 21 N Lon 25 30 W

Saturday, Nov. 16<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from S. S. E. Ship heading S. W. Employed at various jobs about ship. Middle & latter part wind & weather the same

Lat 21. 21 N

Sunday, Nov 17<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from S. S. E. Ship heading S. W. Employed at odd jobs about ship. Saw two sails bound to the westward. Middle & latter part fresh breeze. Ship heading S. by W

Lat 19. 07 N. Lon 28. 16 W

Monday, Nov 18<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from E. S. E. Ship steering South. Middle & latter part Fresh Breeze Ship steering S. by E. Employed at odd jobs in the rigging

Lat 16. 08 N



# Thomas Wilson Master

Tuesday. Nov. 18<sup>th</sup>

Fresh Trades from E. & N. E. Ship Steering S. by E.  
Saw several Sails. Middle & latter part breeze  
more to the Eastward. hard old trades

Lat 13.04 N. Lon. 25.30 W

Wednesday. Nov. 20<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the East Ship Steering S. by E.  
Employed at various jobs about ship. Middle  
& latter part wind the same

Lat 10.52 N

Thursday. Nov. 21<sup>st</sup>

Fresh breeze from the East Ship Steering S. by E.  
Employed at various jobs in the rigging  
Middle & latter part wind light

Friday. Nov. 22<sup>nd</sup>

Wind light from S. E. & S. by E. Ship heading  
S. by E. Set up Fore lower Rigging  
Middle & latter part Calm & Squally

Saturday. Nov. 23<sup>rd</sup>

Calm and rain Squalls Employed at odd  
jobs about ship Middle & latter part Calm  
Made new foot ropes for upper Fore topsail  
yard

Lat 6.52 N

Sunday. Nov. 24<sup>th</sup>

Calm & light airs from N. E. Ship Steering  
South Middle & latter part wind very light  
from the S. E. Ship heading S. by E.

Lat 6.35 N



1878 Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Monday Nov. 25<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from South & S.E. & rain squalls  
Ship on diff tacks. Middle & latter part the  
same

Lat 6.21 N

Tuesday Nov 26<sup>th</sup>

Calm & light air from the Southward  
and rain squalls Middle part Calm  
Latter part light breeze from the North  
Employed at various jobs

Lat 5.52 N

Wednesday Nov 27<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Northward. Ship  
steering South. Middle part Calm  
latter part light breeze from the South  
Ship on the western tack. got the Black Smith  
at work

Thursday Nov. 28<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Southward Ship on the  
western tack. three sails in sight heading  
the same Middle & latter part Breeze from  
the same quarter Employed at odd jobs

Lat 3.55 N.

Friday Nov 29<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Southward. Ship on  
the western tack One sail in sight  
Middle & latter wind the same, Employed  
at various jobs

Lat 3.39 N Lon 25 74, 101



[11]

Thomas Wilson Master

Saturday, Nov 30<sup>th</sup>

Fresh trades South Ship on the Western tack  
One Sail in sight. Latter part wind hauled  
two points to the Eastward Ship heading  
S.W. Several Sails in sight Spoke the Lord  
Parkmester of Glasco bound to Cork

Lat 1.30 N. Lon 26.41<sup>W</sup>

Sunday, December, 1<sup>st</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.E. Ship heading S.W.  
Several Sails in sight Steering the same  
Middle & latter part wind S.E. Ship steering  
S.W. Crossed the Equator

Lat 3.5 Miles S

Monday Dec 2<sup>nd</sup>

Fresh S.E. trades. Ship steering S.S.W.  
two Sails in sight. Middle & latter part  
wind the same Employed at various  
Jobs about Ship.

Lat 3.05 S

Tuesday, Dec. 3<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh trades S.E. Ship heading  
S.S.W. One Sail in sight  
Middle & latter part wind the same

Lat 5.41 S

Wednesday, Dec 4<sup>th</sup>

Fresh winds from the S.E. Ship heading  
S.S.W. two Sails in sight going the same  
Middle & latter part wind the same  
Employed at odd Jobs about Ship

Lat 8.18 S



1878 Ship James Arnold, New Bedford

Thursday ~~Wednesday~~ Dec 5<sup>th</sup>  
Fresh trades S.E. Ship heading  
S.S.W. Nothing in sight. Middle &  
latter part wind the same. Saw Sperm  
whales going quick to windward  
lowered the boat. But no use

Friday ~~Thursday~~ Dec. 6<sup>th</sup>  
Fresh trades S.E. Ship heading S.S.W.  
Saw one sail steering to the north  
Middle & latter part strong breeze  
at 10 o'clock A.M. Saw Sperm  
whales going like the Devil lowered  
the boat & chased until 2 P.M.  
then came on board

Saturday ~~Friday~~ Dec. 7<sup>th</sup>  
Strong trades S.E. Ship heading to  
the S.S.W. Saw two sails going  
to the northward Middle & latter part  
wind the same.

Lat. 15° 21' N Lon 30.00 W

Sunday Dec 8<sup>th</sup>  
Strong trades S.E. Ship steering  
S.S.W. Middle & latter part the  
trades E. S.E. Ship steering South  
Lat 18.00

Monday, 9<sup>th</sup> Dec  
trades Moderate from E, S.E. Ship  
steering South Middle & latter part  
the same at day light raised Trinidad  
bearing S.S.W.



# Thomas Wilson Master

Tuesday Dec. 10<sup>th</sup>

Fresh trades E. S. E. Sent the boats in shore to Trinidad Fishing got about 40  
Came on board at sun down. & Steered S. S. E. Middle & latter part trades light

Wednesday Dec. 11<sup>th</sup>

Trades light about East Ship Steering S. S. E. Employed setting up Head Rigging Middle & Latter part wind light N. E. Employed braking out Between Decks

Thursday Dec. 12<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from N. E. Ship Steering S. S. E. Middle & latter part wind the same. Employed braking out the between Decks. Cooped the Bread  
Lat 24.52 S

Friday Dec. 13<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the North. Ship Steering South. Saw Grampuses. Middle & latter part wind light from N. E. W. Steering South  
Lat 26.30 S

Saturday Dec 14<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from N. E. W. Ship Steering South. Employed at various Jobs about Ship Middle & latter part Calm & light airs from the Northward One Sail in Sight  
Lat 27.34 S



1878 Ship James Arnold, New Bedford

Sunday Dec 15<sup>th</sup>

Calm & light air from the Northward  
Ship steering S. by W. Sent down  
Royal yards One Sail in sight  
steering about S. S. E. Middle &  
latter part wind the same  
Lat 28.18 S

Monday, Dec 16<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from N. E. Ship  
steering South. Saw several sails  
bound to the Northward. Middle &  
latter part wind the same, accompanied  
by rain squalls  
Lat 28.56 S

Tuesday Dec 17<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from N. E. Ship steering  
S. by W. Now & then a rain squall  
Middle & latter part good breeze from  
the Northward.

Lat 31.52 S

Wednesday Dec 18<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Northward, and rain  
squalls. Ship steering S. by W. Saw a  
whaling Schooner. Middle & latter  
part fresh breeze.

Lat 34.03 S Lon. 22.40



Thomas Wilson Master

Thursday Dec 18<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N.E. W. Ship  
Steering S. by W. rain squalls.  
Scatter part wind hauled to the Westward  
Saw plenty Fin Backs

Lat 35. 45 S Lon 23. 00

Friday, Dec 20<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Southward Ship  
on the Eastern tack. Scatter part wind  
from the Eastward. Garnered the Ganet  
Lat 36. 34 S

Saturday, Dec 21<sup>st</sup>

Wind light from the Eastward  
Ship on diff tacks. Gaming with the  
Ganet. Saw the Draco. Middle part  
took in light Sails. Wind light  
Scatter part wind aired up from the  
Northward Ship Steering to the S.E.,  
Ganet in sight

Sunday, Dec 22<sup>nd</sup>

Moderate breeze from the Northward Ship  
Steering to the S.E. Saw fin Backs  
at Sundown took in light Sails. &  
came to the wind. Scatter part wind the  
Same

Lat 36. 45 S Lon 20. 31 W

Monday Dec 23<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Northward. Ship Steering  
to E. S. E. Saw Killis & fin Backs  
at Sundown took in Sail. Scatter part  
wind the Same



1878 Ship James Arnold, New Bedford

Tuesday Dec 24<sup>th</sup>  
Wind light from N.E. Ship  
steering S.E. Saw fin Backs  
& Grampuses. Latter part Strong  
breeze. Ship heading to E.N.E.  
Lat 37.33 Lon 17.36

Wednesday Dec 25<sup>th</sup>  
Strong winds from the Northward. Ship  
heading to E.N.E. Saw nothing  
undown Shortened Sail. Latter part  
wind from the Eastward & rainy  
Lat 37.20<sup>th</sup>

Thursday Dec 26<sup>th</sup>  
Wind hauled back to the Northward  
and cleared up. Steering N.E. took in  
Sail and layed by for the Night  
at day light Saw Wright Whales Chased  
all day

Friday Dec 27<sup>th</sup>  
Wind light from the Southward. &  
heavy smell. Wright Whales in sight  
Chased until sundown but without  
success. Latter part wind fresh at 10  
O'clock A.M. raised Wright Whales  
Leeward L.B. went on Boat Steerer  
clattered in his Head did not get a hold



# Thomas Wilson Master

Saturday, Dec 28<sup>th</sup>

Wind Moderat from the Eastward. Boats down Chasing Right-Whales. With out Success. Latter part breezed up. Saw Whales again. Lamer at 7 O'clock A.M. L.B. Struck took him along side at 9 O'clock got ready to Cut

Lat 36. 40 S

Sunday, Dec 29<sup>th</sup>

Commenced Cutting at Noon finished at 5 P.M. Weather thick & Fresh breeze from the Eastward. at day light turned to & got ready for Bailing. thick Fog

Lat 36. 50 S

Monday, Dec. 30<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from N.E. & thick Fog. Employed Bailing Latter part Wind the same but Clear Saw nothing

Lat 37. 05 S

Tuesday, Dec. 31<sup>st</sup>

Fresh breeze from N.E. Shift on the Eastern tack Employed Bailing Latter part finished Bailing Made Sail & Steered N.E. Wind light from the Westward Saw fin Backs



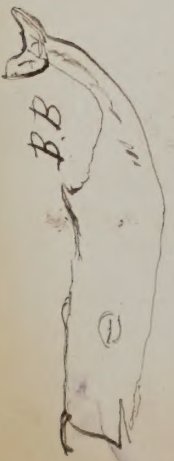
1879 Ship James Arnold New Bedford

Wednesday Jan. 1<sup>st</sup>  
Wind light from the westward  
Ship Steering S. E. Employed  
Clearing up Ship & Coopers Oil  
Latter part wind from S. E.  
Lat 36.40° Lon 76.46 W.

Thursday Jan 2<sup>nd</sup>  
Wind Moderate from S. E. Ship  
Steering S. E. Run down several  
Casks of oil in the Tank. Latter part  
Wind light. Commenced to stow down  
finished at Noon  
Lat 36 17 S

Middle  
part  
Gained  
the Cantor Whaler. Friday Jan. 3<sup>rd</sup>  
Wind light from the Eastward.  
Employed Stowing off. Saw one sail  
Steering for us But night  
over took her. Latter part wind the  
same Saw the Cantor Chasing  
Lat 36.55

Saturday Jan. 4<sup>th</sup>  
Wind light Ship on diff tacks.  
Employed Scraping Bone at Sundown  
Saw large School of Small Sperm Whales  
going quick to windward. Supposed the  
Cantor had been among them. at day  
light raised the Whales again lowered  
the Boats got two to M. & B. Boats  
took them along side at 11 A.M.





# Thomas Nelson Master

Sunday Jan 5<sup>th</sup>  
 Fresh breeze from the Northward.  
 Employed Cutting finished at 4 P.M.  
 Middle part raining by Shells. Started  
 the works. Latter part weather the same  
 Lat 37.01 S

Monday Jan 6<sup>th</sup>  
 Fresh winds from the North. Cleared  
 up. Shift on the Eastern tack. Employed  
 Bailing. Latter part Finished Bailing

Tuesday Jan 7<sup>th</sup>  
 Strong winds from the North. Shift  
 Steering off to S. S. E. Employed  
 Clearing up Latter part Calm & raining  
 Employed washing ship  
 Lat 38.05 S

Wednesday Jan 8<sup>th</sup>  
 Calm & light airs from diff quarters  
 Weather clear Latter part Wind light  
 from N. E. Finished Stowing down  
 and washed off  
 Lat 38.01 S

Thursday Jan 9<sup>th</sup>  
 Wind light from N. E. Shift on the  
 Eastern tack. Employed at various jobs  
 Latter part thick & cloudy. Wind fresh  
 from the Westward. Shift Steering East  
 Lat 37. 38. Lon 11.15 W



1379

Ship James Arnold. New Bedford

Friday Jan 10<sup>th</sup>

Ship on diff tacks Wind moderate  
from the Westward. Scatter part wind  
light from S.E. Ship steering along  
S.W.

Lat 37.11 S

Saturday Jan 11<sup>th</sup>

Saw the  
Island  
Tristina

Wind light from S.E. Ship  
steering S. to S.W. Employed  
at various jobs about ship  
Scatter part Calm. Employed putting  
on new lashings on the Yards  
Lat 37.28 S

Sunday Jan 12<sup>th</sup>

Calm & light air from all  
quarters Employed at odd jobs  
Saw the Island Tristina. Bearing  
N.W. 15 Miles Dist Scatter part  
wind light from N.W. Ship steering  
S.S.E.

Lat 37.56 S

Monday Jan 13<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Northward  
Ship steering from S.S.E. to  
E.S.E. Saw plenty of fin Backs  
Scatter part quite a breeze from the  
N.W. Commenced washing the Bone



# Thomas Wilson Master

Tuesday, Jan. 14<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from N.W. Ship steering E.S.E. Employed washing Bone. Scatter part fresh breeze from N.W. Ship steering E.S.E. at 10 o'clock A.M. Saw Wright Whale lowered and chased

Wednesday, Jan 15<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from N.W. at 3 o'clock P.M. Called the boats aboard. Whale going quick to windward. Saw plenty of fin Backs. Scatter part wind from the Southward. Took a Boat down off the house to fitt her for the Bow Cranes. Employed washing Bone

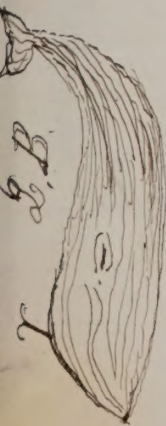
Thursday, Jan. 16<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Southward. Ship heading to E.S.E. Finished the Cove. Saw plenty fin Backs. One Sail in sight Scatter part wind light from S.W. Ship steering E.S.E.

Friday, Jan. 17<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from S.W. Ship steering S.E. by E. finished fitting the Bow Boat but did not put her out

Drying Bone Scatter part wind the same at 6 o'clock A.M. Saw Wright Whale lowered the boats L.B. Struck took him along side at 11 o'clock.





1879 Ship James Arnold, New Bedford

Saturday, Jan. 18<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Southward  
Finished Cutting at three O'clock  
P.M. Cleared up the Decks & started  
the works latter part Calm  
Employed Bailing

Sunday, Jan. 19<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the N.E. Ship  
steering S.E. by E. Employed Bailing  
Saw nothing latter part wind  
light from the Northward  
Lat 38. 13 S

Monday, Jan. 20<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Northward  
Ship steering E.S.E. Saw plenty  
fin Backs. at 4 O'clock P.M.  
Saw Wright Whale Lomera  
and chased until Sundown  
latter part wind light from the  
Northward. Ship heading to the  
E.N.E.

Tuesday Jan 21<sup>st</sup>

Wind light from the Northward  
at Noon Saw Wright Whale  
Chased until Sundown. Whale  
very shy latter part wind light  
Employed Putting out two new Boats  
in the place of two old ones  
A Scraping Bone  
Lat 38 13 S



# Thomas Wilson Master

Wednesday Jan 22<sup>nd</sup>

Moderate breeze from the Northward  
Ship Steering E. S. E. Finished Scraping  
the Bone. Latter part wind light. at  
daylight commenced to stow down oil  
finished at noon. Saw Bark Gernsbok  
of N. Y. 55 days from there. Sent a  
Boat on board of him

Lon 3.00 E

Thursday Jan 23<sup>rd</sup>

Wind light from the Northward  
Ship Steering S. E. by E. the Gernsbok  
Still in Sight Steering about the same  
Latter part wind the same. Employed  
Battled down Fore Top Gall Rigger

Lat 38.23 S

Friday Jan 24<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from N. W. Ship Steering  
E. S. E. Employed at odd jobs about  
Ship. The Gernsbok is still in sight  
Latter part wind the same

Lat. 38.13 S

Saturday Jan 25<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the N. W. Ship  
Steering S. E. by E. Employed at various  
jobs Battled down Main Top Gall Rigger  
the Gernsbok still in sight  
Latter part washed the Bone. two sails  
in sight

Lat 38.18 S



1879 Ship James Arnold. New Bedford

Sunday, Jan. 26<sup>th</sup>  
Wind moderate from N.W. Ship  
steering E. S. E. two sails in sight  
Latter part Fresh breeze &  
Cloudy

Lat 38. 35. S

Monday, Jan. 27<sup>th</sup>  
Fresh breeze from the N.W.  
Ship steering S. E. by E. weather  
Cloudy. Latter part wind from  
the Southward & Cloudy  
One sail in sight

Tuesday, Jan. 28<sup>th</sup>  
Fresh breeze from the Southward  
& Fog Squalls. Ship heading to  
E. S. E. One sail in sight  
Latter part Fresh breeze. Saw  
American ship Clearney bound to  
Bom Bay

Lat 38. 45. S Lon 21. 16. E

Wednesday, Jan. 29<sup>th</sup>  
Strong N.W. winds Ship steering  
S. E. one sail in sight. Middle  
part Blowed heavy took in Main  
Top sail & came two or the Port tack  
Latter part Wind the same

Lat 39 01. S

Thursday Jan 30<sup>th</sup>  
Blowing Strong from N.W. Ship  
lying to under Main Spence &  
Fore top mast Staysail. Middle part  
Moderated kept the ship off & Steered  
E. S. E. Latter part Strong breeze.

Lat 38. 38 S



Thomas Wilson Master

Friday Jan 31<sup>st</sup>

Strong winds from N. E. W. Ship steering S. E. Weather thick with fine rain squalls. Mizzen stay parted & came down on deck Middle & latter part moderate & rainy. Wind from N. W. to S. W.

Saturday Jan Feb 1<sup>st</sup>

Moderate breeze from S. W. & rain Ship steering E. S. E. Middle & latter part wind light from the S. S. W. Ship steering E. S. E.

Sunday Feb 2<sup>nd</sup>

Wind light from S. S. W. Ship steering E. S. E. Employed at odd jobs about Ship latter part fresh breeze from N. W. & rainy. at day light saw Sperm Whale lowered & chased but whale going quick. & weather being thick lost run of them

Monday Feb 3<sup>rd</sup>

Clear up wind from the Southward at 4 o'clock P. M. Saw Sperm Whale again lowered the Boats at Sundown L. B. Struck took him along side at 7.30 P. M. and got in readiness for cutting at day light commenced cutting got him in & Case bailed





1879 Ship James Arnold. New Bedford

Tuesday Feb 4<sup>th</sup>  
Wind light from the W. & N. W. Ship  
steering E. S. E. Employed Cutting  
up Pork. & Started the Works  
Latter part Fresh breeze from N. W.

Wednesday Feb. 5<sup>th</sup>  
Wind light from the Northward. Ship  
steering S. E. by E. Employed Bailing  
Middle part finished Bailing. Latter  
part wind light from N. W.  
Leat 39 01.5

Thursday Feb. 6<sup>th</sup>  
Wind light from N. W. Ship steering  
S. E. by E. Latter part Fresh breeze  
from the Southward. Ship heading to E. S. E.  
Weather Cloudy

Friday, Feb. 7<sup>th</sup>  
Fresh breeze from the S. E. Ship heading  
E. N. E. Weather thick. Latter part  
wind hauled to North. Steering  
E. S. E.  
Leat, 38.57.5

Saturday, Feb. 8<sup>th</sup>  
Strong winds from the Northward. Ship  
steering E. S. E. One Sail in Sight  
Latter part wind N. N. W. & thick  
Commenced to run down oil in the Fore  
Hatch



# Thomas Wilson Master

Sunday, Feb. 9<sup>th</sup>

Wind hauled around to S.W. & then to the Southward & rained. Finished running down oil & washed ship. Latter part wind the same weather thick

Monday, Feb. 10<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Southward. Ship Steering E by S & E.S.E. fine rain squalls Middle & latter part Clear & Calm. Employed at various jobs about ship

Lat 37.58 S

Tuesday, Feb. 11<sup>th</sup>

Calm & light airs from ship's quarters. Employed at odd jobs. Latter part good breeze from N.N.W. Steering S.E. by E. Employed fitting Mizzen Mast

Wednesday, Feb. 12<sup>th</sup>

Moderate breeze from N.N.W. Ship Steering S.E. by E. Employed fitting Mizzen Mast weather Cloudy Middle & latter part the same. Put up Mizzen Mast

Lat 38 05, Lon 60 00 E

Thursday, Feb 13<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Westward. Ship Steering E.S.E. Employed at various jobs about ship Middle & latter part wind light saw sulphur bottoms



1879 Ship James Arnold. New Bedford

Friday, Feb. 14<sup>th</sup>

Commences Calm. A then light wind  
sprang up from N. N. W. Ship  
steering S. E. by E. Employed at odd  
jobs about ship Middle & latter part  
light winds from that quarter

Lat 38 05 Lon 69. 41 E

Saturday, Feb. 15<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from N. N. Ship steering  
E. S. E. Employed at various jobs  
about ship. Latter wind hauled to  
the Southward. Ship heading to the East

Lat. 38. 51 S

Sunday, Feb. 16<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the S. E. Ship heading  
on the Starboard tack Middle part  
wind light from the Eastward, & hauled  
to N. W. Latter part Moderate breeze from  
N. W.

Lat 38 04 S Lon 70. 05

Monday, Feb. 17<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from N. W. Ship steering  
E. S. E. Middle part Wind from S. W.  
Latter part West

Lat 38. 00. Lon 72. 10

Tuesday, Feb. 18<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Westward. Ship  
steering E. S. E. Weather Cloudy  
Middle & latter part wind from  
the Northward

Lat 38. 11 S



## Thomas Wilson Master

Wednesday ~~the~~ <sup>the</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Northward. Ship  
Steering E. S. E. Middle part wind the same  
Latter part wind hauled to the S. E. One Sail in  
sight. weather Cloudy

Thursday Feb. 20<sup>th</sup>

Wind from the Southward and rain. Ship  
Steering E. S. E. wind light & variable  
Middle & latter part wind from N. E. Ship  
Steering S. E. Sail in sight

Lat 37. 55. S

Friday Feb 21<sup>st</sup>

Fresh breeze from N. E. Ship Steering  
S. E. by E. at noon saw Amsterdam  
Island sent in two boats for fish  
got about two bls. Middle part lying  
off an on

Saturday Feb. 22<sup>nd</sup>

Wind light from N. E. two Boats went  
in fishing got about 5. bls. at sun  
down kept the ship off S. E. at  
mid night wind hauled suddenly  
at around to the Southward & blowed  
put the ship under close reef topsails  
Latter part wind blowing the same  
Employed Salting fish

Sunday Feb 23<sup>rd</sup>

Blowing Fresh S. E. Ship on the Starboard  
tack under short sail. Middle part Ship  
on diff tack. Latter part wind the same  
Ship on the Southward tack. Amsterdam  
Island in sight

Lat 37. 40



1879 Ship James Arnold, New Bedford

Monday, Feb. 24<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from the  
E, S, E. ~~Southward~~ Ship heading to the Southward  
Amsterdam in sight Bearing W. N. W.  
30 Miles dist. Middle & latter part  
Ship heading to S. by W. Saw  
Saint Pauls Island Bearing W  
about 40 Miles dist

Lat 38.53.5

Tuesday, Feb. 25<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Eastward  
Ship heading S. by E. Nothing in  
sight Middle & latter part the same  
Lat, 40.27.5

Wednesday, Feb. 26<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Eastward. Ship  
heading to S. by E. Employed at odd  
jobs. Latter part & middle part  
rained and wind died out.

Thursday, Feb. 27<sup>th</sup>

Calm & thick fog. Employed at  
odd jobs about ship. Middle part breezed  
up from W. N. W. Thick weather Ship  
steering E, S, E. Latter part the same  
Lat 41.39.5

Friday, Feb. 28<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N. N. W. Ship steering  
E, S, E. Middle & latter part wind about  
West

Lat, 41.59.5, Long 85.03.5



Thomas Wilson Master

Saturday, ~~Mar 1<sup>st</sup>~~ March 1<sup>st</sup>  
 Fresh breeze from the westward Ship  
 Steering S.E., Latter part wind more to the  
 Southward. Latter part from the westward  
 Lat. 42.11.5

Sunday, March, 2<sup>nd</sup>  
 Fresh breeze from W.N.W. Ship Steering  
 S.E., Middle & latter part Strong winds  
 from N.W. and hauled to S.W.  
 Ship Steering E.S.E.  
 Lat 42.43. Lon 52.24

Monday, March, 3<sup>rd</sup>  
 Strong winds from S.W. Ship Steering  
 E.S.E., Middle & latter part Strong winds  
 and heavy Gale Squalls from W.S.W.  
 Lat 42.18.5

Tuesday, March, 4<sup>th</sup>  
 Strong winds from W.S.W. with  
 heavy Squalls. Ship Steering E.S.E.  
 Middle part the same. Latter part  
 Moderated Squalls lighter  
 Lat 41.01. Lon 104.30

Wednesday, March, 5<sup>th</sup>  
 Strong breeze from S.W. Ship Steering E.S.E.  
 S & E.S.E. Middle part wind hauled to W.N.W.  
 Latter part wind the same  
 Lat 41.02 Lon 104.30

Thursday March, 6<sup>th</sup>  
 Strong winds from W.N.W. Ship Steering E.S.E.  
 Middle part wind the same. Latter part  
 wind light and fine rain Squalls  
 Lat 41.41



1879 Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Friday March 7<sup>th</sup>  
Wind light & variable Ship Steering S.E.  
Fine rain Squalls Middle part wind  
from N.E.W. Latter part wind from  
the westward Ship Steering E.S.E.  
Lat 42.25.5 Lon 112.00.5

Saturday March 8<sup>th</sup>  
Strong winds from W.N.W. Ship  
Steering E.S.E. Weather Cloudy  
Middle & latter part wind the same  
Lat 43.34. Lon 115.25.5

Sunday, March, 9<sup>th</sup>  
Strong winds from W.N.W. Ship  
Steering S.E. by E. Middle & latter  
part wind the same with heavy  
Squalls  
Lat 44.01

Monday, March, 10<sup>th</sup>  
Strong winds from the W.N.W. Ship  
Steering E.S.E. Middle & latter part wind  
the same, not quite so strong  
Lat 44.03.

Tuesday March 11<sup>th</sup>  
Moderate breeze from W.N.W. Ship  
Steering E.S. Employed at various jobs  
Middle part wind light & variable and  
rain Squalls. Latter part fresh breeze from  
the S.E.  
Lat 43.55.5

Wednesday, March, 12<sup>th</sup>  
Strong breeze from S.E. Ship heading  
to E.S.E. Middle and latter part the same  
Lat 42.30



# Thomas Wilson Master

Thursday March 13<sup>th</sup>

Strong winds from S. S. E. Ship on the Eastern tack Middle & Latter part Wind the Same

Lat 42. 44 S

Friday, March, 14<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from S. E. Ship heading to E. N. E. Middle part the Same. Latter part wind hauled Same to the South West. Ship Steering S. E. by E.

Lat 42. 15

Saturday, March 15<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from S. S. W. Ship Steering S. E. by E. Middle part blowed a gale took all but two Close reef topsails Latter part much the Same

Lat 42. 54 S

Sunday March, 16<sup>th</sup>

Strong winds from the S. S. E. Ship heading from S. E. to E. S. E. under Short Sail Middle & Latter part Wind Moderate

Lat 42. 52 S Lon 136 25

Monday, March, 17<sup>th</sup>

Light winds from the S. E. Ship heading to E. N. E. Middle part Calm. Latter part light airs from the S. W. Ship Steering S. E.

Lat 42. 54 S

Tuesday, March, 18<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from S. W. Ship Steering S. E. Middle part Calm. Latter part breezed up from the Westward Ship Steering S. S. E.

Lat 42. 58 S



1875 Ship Furness & Arnold of New Bedford

Wednesday, March, 19<sup>th</sup>  
Moderate breeze from the Westward.  
Ship steering S. E. by S. Middle and  
Latter part wind Moderate and  
weather thick & rainy.

Thursday, March, 20<sup>th</sup>  
Wind light & variable. Ship steering S. S. E.  
Middle part Calm and light airs from the  
N. W. Latter part breezed up fresh  
from the W. S. W. Ship steering  
E. by S.

Lat 46.08 S

Friday, March, 21<sup>st</sup>  
Strong winds from W. S. W. Ship  
steering E. by S. Middle & latter  
part wind from the W. S. W.  
Lat 46.56 S

Saturday, March, 22<sup>nd</sup>  
Moderate winds from W. S. W. Ship  
steering E. N. E. Middle & latter part  
wind light  
Lat 46.05. Lon 149.04 E

Sunday, March, 23<sup>rd</sup>  
Wind light from the S. W. Ship steering  
N. E. Middle & latter part the same  
Lat 45.02 S

Monday, March, 24<sup>th</sup>  
Fresh breeze from S. W. Ship steering N. E.  
Middle & latter part the same  
Lat 43.44 S



Thomas Wilson Master

Tuesday March 25<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Southward Ship on the Eastern tack. Employed at various Jobs about Ship. Middle part wind breezed up from the N. E. W. Latter part wind the same. but raining

Wednesday, March 26<sup>th</sup>

Fresh winds from the Northward. Ship heading E. N. E. Middle part the same took in all Sail Latter part wind died out.

Lat 43.28 S

Thursday March 27<sup>th</sup>

Breezed up fresh from S. W. Ship steering N. E. by E. Middle & latter <sup>part</sup> Blowing strong from S. S. W. Ship steering N. E. by E.

Lat. 40.54 S. Lon. 161.28

Friday, March, 28<sup>th</sup>

Blowing fresh from N. S. W. Ship steering N. E. by E. Middle part Moderate Latter part wind light. Employed Cleaning Iron work and painting it

Lat. 38.20 S. Lon. 164.08 E

Saturday, March, 29<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from S. S. E. Ship steering N. E. Employed painting Iron work. Middle part wind died out & breezed up from N. W. Latter part wind fresh. Bent Main top. G. Sail

Lat 38.14 S

Sunday, March, 30<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N. W. Ship steering N. E. by N. Van ore Sail steering off to S E Middle & latter part wind the same

Lat 36.40 S



1879 Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Monday, March, 31<sup>st</sup>

Fresh breeze from N. E. W. Ship  
going on the Western tack under  
Short Sail. Middle part wind hauled  
to S. S. W. Ship steering N. by E.  
Latter part wind the same  
Lat 35. 53. 5' Lon 16. 5. 18 E

Tuesday March

Tuesday, April, 1<sup>st</sup>

Fresh breeze from S. S. W. Ship steering  
N. E. E. Employed at various jobs  
about ship Middle part wind the same  
Latter part hauled to E. S. E. Ship  
heading N. E.  
Lat 33. 27. 5'

Wednesday, April, 2<sup>nd</sup>

Strong winds from the E. S. E. Ship  
heading N. E. Under Whole Topsails  
Middle & latter part Wind the same  
Ship under Close Reefs  
Lat 31. 58. 5'

Thursday, April, 3<sup>rd</sup>

Strong winds from the Eastward. Ship  
heading to N. E. E. Under Close reefs  
Middle part wind the same. Latter part  
wind light & rained  
Lat 32. 01. 5'

Friday, April, 4<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the N. W. thick &  
raining. Made all sail and steering  
East. Middle part the same. Latter part  
wind hauled more to the Westward.  
Lat 32 = 18. 5'



Thomas Wilson Master

Saturday, April, 5<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Westward Ship steering East. Middle part went under Short Sail  
Wind S.W. Latter part the same  
Lat. 33.04 S

Sunday, April, 6<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Southward Ship steering E.S. Saw the Alaska & Gunned her  
at Sundown took in Sail. Latter part  
wind from E.S. Ship heading to  
N.E. Alaska in sight  
Lat 32.48 S Lon 122.45 W

Monday, April, 7<sup>th</sup>

Blowes fresh from E.S.E. to S.E. Ship on  
the Starboard tack, at Sundown. Wore  
Ship to the S.W. Latter part Wind the  
same Ship on the Starboard tack heading  
N.E.

Lat 32.18 S

Tuesday, April, 8<sup>th</sup>

Blowes fresh from E.S.E. Ship heading  
to N.E. at Sundown Wore Ship to S.W.  
Latter part the same. Ship heading to  
N.E.

Lat. 31.32 S

Wednesday, April, 9<sup>th</sup>

Blowes fresh from E.S.E. Ship heading to  
N.E. ~~Midnight~~ Saw French Rock bearing  
E.N.E. 15 mile dist. Middle part. Ship  
on the Southward tack. Latter part Wind  
the same

Lat 31.44 S



1375 Ship James Arnold, of New Bedford

Thursday, April 10<sup>th</sup>  
Blowes Fresh from S.E. Ship on the  
Southern tack. Latter part little  
more Moderate

Lat 31.55 S

Friday, April 11<sup>th</sup>  
Fresh breeze from E.S.E. Ship on the  
Southern tack. At Sun down more  
Ship to N.E. Latter part wind the same

Lat 31.41 S

Saturday, April 12<sup>th</sup>  
Strong breeze from S.E. Ship heading  
to E.N.E. Saw Nothing. Sundown  
more Ship to S.W. Latter part wind  
Moderate

Lat 32.17 S

Sunday  
April 13<sup>th</sup> Wind Moderate from S.E. Ship heading  
to S.S.W. Middle part Ship on the  
Eastern tack. Under Short Sail  
Latter part Pleasant. Wind the same  
Ship heading to S.W.

Lat 32.28 S

Monday, April 14<sup>th</sup>  
Wind light from S.E. Ship steering  
S.W. Saw Nothing. Latter part wind  
light from N.E. Employed setting up  
Main topmast Head Stay & Others

Tuesday, April 15<sup>th</sup>  
Wind light from N.E. Ship on the  
Eastern tack. Employed at various jobs  
Latter part wind breezed up from the  
Northard.

Lat 33.14 S



Thomas Wilson Master

Wednesday April 16<sup>th</sup>  
Fresh breeze from the N.E. W. Ship  
on the Western tack. Employed at various  
Jobs about Ship. Latter part wind the same  
and raining

Thursday April 17<sup>th</sup>  
Fresh breeze from the Westward & Squally  
Ship under Short Sail heading to N.E. W.  
weather thick latter part Wind light  
and Calm. Employed Braking out Lumber  
Back & Stowing it back

Friday April 18<sup>th</sup>  
Commences with Calm at three O'clock  
P.M. Breezed up strong put the Ship  
under Close reef topsail. on the  
Southern tack, Wind being from E.S.E.  
Latter part strong breeze & raining

Saturday April 19<sup>th</sup>  
Blowing Fresh from E.S.E. Ship lying on  
the Southern tack at 4 O'clock P.M. took  
in the Lower Main Topsail. Weather thick  
middle part Blowing and Sharp lightning  
Latter part Moderated  
Lat 33. 15<sup>N</sup>

Sunday April 20<sup>th</sup>  
Wind light & heavy Squall on Ship heading  
to E.S.E. Middle part wind hauled to S.W.  
Latter part wind fresh. Ship Steering North  
Lat 32. 48<sup>N</sup>

Monday April 21<sup>st</sup>  
Fresh breeze from S.W. Ship Steering  
N.E. Sun down Shortened Sail & come  
to the wind. Latter part Calm & light airs  
from S.W. Ship Steering to the N.E.  
Lat 32. 05<sup>N</sup>



1879 Ship James Arnold, New Bedford

Tuesday April 22<sup>nd</sup>

Calm & light airs from S.W. Ship  
steering to S.E. Employed at various  
jobs about ship. Latter part wind light  
from the Southward ship heading to W.S.W.  
Lat

Wednesday April 23<sup>rd</sup>

Wind light from the Southward. Ship  
heading to W.S.W. Employed at various  
jobs about ship. Latter part wind the same  
Lat. 32, 13, S

Thursday April 24<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Southward. Ship heading  
to the S.E. Employed at various jobs  
about ship. Latter part wind light from  
the Southward. at daylight raised Sperm  
Whales. Lowered the Boats & Chased

Friday April 25<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Southward. Boats  
down Chasing Sperm Whales. did  
not get any. clan hard luck. I call it  
Latter part Fresh breeze from the Southward  
at daylight saw Whales again. Lowered  
the Boats. M.B. Struck took him  
along side at 10 o'clock & got ready to  
cut. L.B. got stove by the Whale

Saturday April 26<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Southward. Commenced  
to cut got the Head off. A Body on  
board by dark. at daylight took in the  
Head and started the works



# Crusening On New Zealand

Sunday, April, 27<sup>th</sup>  
 Fresh breeze from the S.E. Ship on the Southern  
 tack. Employed Bailing & Cutting up Junk  
 Latter part Fresh breeze E.N.E.  
 Lat 32.00 S

Monday, April, 28<sup>th</sup>  
 Fresh breeze from E.S.E. Ship heading to  
 the Southward. Employed Bailing. Latter  
 part wind East & Squally  
 Lat 32.38 S

Tuesday, April, 29<sup>th</sup>  
 Strong winds from the Eastward. &  
 Squally. Ship heading to the S.S.E.  
 Employed Bailing. Latter part Strong breeze  
 from the Eastward. Finished Bailing

Wednesday, April, 30<sup>th</sup>  
 Strong winds from the Eastward. Ship  
 on the Northern tack. Employed baking  
 out Provision. Latter part Blowing  
 from the Eastward & raining. Main top  
 Sail furled  
 Lat 31.40 S

Thursday, May, 1<sup>st</sup>  
 Blowing Strong from the Eastward  
 Ship lying on the Port tack, heading  
 to S.S.E. with Main topsail furled  
 Middle part wind hauled to the N.W.  
 Latter part Blowed Strong. Commenced to  
 stow down Oil. But had to stop  
 Lat 31.39 S



1879 Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Friday, May 2<sup>nd</sup>

Blowing strong from S.W. Ship on the Starboard tack heading to the N.W. with Main topsail furled. Latter part Blowing fresh from the Westward. Finished stowing down our Oil

Saturday, May 3<sup>rd</sup>

Blowing fresh from the N.W. Ship heading to the Southward. Employed stowing off & washing ship. Latter part wind moderate. Ship steering off to the Eastward. Mended the Starboard Port

Sunday, May 4<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.W. Ship steering off to the Eastward. Employed at various jobs about ship. Latter part wind light from the Southward. Alaska in sight

Monday, May 5<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from the Southward. Ship on the Western tack. Covered with the Alaska. Middle part Calm. Latter part aired up from the N.E. Employed taking meat out of the After Hatch, & putting it down forward to turn ship. Alaska in sight

Tuesday, May 6<sup>th</sup>

Wind light from N.E. Ship on the Western tack. Employed at various jobs about ship. Alaska in sight. Latter part wind hauled to N.W. Saw Six Bucks



# Cruising on New Zealand

Wednesday May 7<sup>th</sup>

Moderate breeze from W.S.W. Ship on the Southern tack. Employed at various jobs about Ship. Latter part fresh breeze at daylight. Saw Sperm whales. Lowered the Boats. Whales going quick to windward. Boats came on board.

Thursday May 8<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from the Westward. A Squally Ship on diff tacks. Saw the Whales again working off to leeward. at 4 O'clock P.M. lowered the Boats. B. Boat struck a whale got him along side at 6.30 P.M. and got ready for cutting. Latter part Blowed Strong. Commenced to Cut, got the Jaw in and was obliged to stop. as it was so rough. Saw Bark called her the Alaska.

Friday May 9<sup>th</sup>

Blowing Strong from S.W. Ship lying with a Whale along side. and Can't Cut him. Middle part had lightning & rain Squalls. Latter part Blowing Strong & rain Squalls. did not Cut.

Saturday May 10<sup>th</sup>

Blowing Strong from S.W. and rain Squalls. Could not Cut. Scarfed the whale as he was fast Blasting. Latter part wind & weather the same. Put a Belly Chain on the Whale but could not Cut.

Lat. 31, 50, S



1879 Ship James Arnold, of New Bedford

Sunday, May, 11<sup>th</sup>  
Blowing Strong from N.W.  
Ship going with a Whale along side  
and cannot cut him. Latter part  
wind & weather the same. Could not  
cut

Lat 31.15.5

Monday, May, 12<sup>th</sup>  
Blowing Strong yet But tried to cut  
got the Head half off & one piece  
aboard. by having one tackle leading  
along the deck to the Gluke bit.  
Come on night & knocked off. Blubber  
not much account. Middle part  
wind the same Lost the Whale by the  
Gluke Chair hauling off the Glukes  
and Head Chair tearing out  
Latter part Employed Clearing up Ship  
and Started the works on what we  
have saved

Lat 30.50.5

Tuesday, May, 13<sup>th</sup>  
Wind more Moderate Ship on the  
Tost tack heading to the Southward  
Employed Bailing out in water. Latter  
part run the Oil below

Wednesday, May, 14<sup>th</sup>  
Wind light from the E, S, E. Ship Steering  
South. Saw French Rock. Middle part  
Wind hauled to N.E. Latter part the  
same Ship Steering S.W.



# Cruising on New Zealand

Thursday, May 15<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N.E. Ship steering S.W.  
Employed at various jobs about ship. Latter  
part steering W.S.W. wind E.N.E.  
Bound for the Bay of Islands

Friday, May 16<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from E.N.E. Ship steering  
W.S.W. for Port. Employed cleaning  
up a little. Latter part wind N.E. all  
hands Employed washing ship  
Lat 34.18

Saturday, May 17<sup>th</sup>

Strong winds from N.E. at one o'clock  
Came to the wind as the weather did  
not look favorable to approach the Land  
heading to the N.E.W. under three close  
reef topsails. Latter part strong winds  
& rainy ship lying on the Starboard tack  
heading to N.E.W.

Sunday, May 18<sup>th</sup>

Blowing fresh from N.E. & rainy ship  
heading to E.S.E. at sundown wore ship  
heading to the N.E.W. Latter part  
moderated a wind hauled to the North  
put the ship on the Eastern tack  
Lat. 33.52.S.

Monday, May 19<sup>th</sup>

Wind moderate from the North ship lying  
on the Eastern tack. At 3 o'clock P.M.  
kept the ship off S.E. under three close  
reef topsails. Latter part thick & rainy at  
daylight raised the Land, and anchored at  
ten o'clock A.M. in the Bay of Islands  
rained hard all the rest of the day





1879 Ship James Arnold of N. B.

Tuesday May 20<sup>th</sup>  
first part Calm & thick fog  
Employed Washing Ship out side  
Latter part Clear. got out all the  
Casks for water that we had.

Wednesday May 21<sup>st</sup>  
Fine weather. raffed our water Casks  
and sent them in & Broke out Shooks  
to set up for water

Thursday May 22<sup>nd</sup>  
wind light from diff quarters & Occasional  
rain Squall. Employed Setting up Shooks

Friday May 23<sup>rd</sup>  
Squally weather but wind light. Employed  
Setting up Shooks & a Gang on shore  
filling water. Bark Alaska came in

Saturday May 24<sup>th</sup>  
Weather Showery all day. Cooper Slaging  
Casks for water. and men filling  
water.

Sunday May 25<sup>th</sup>  
Weather fine. Wind light from S.W.  
Employed Braking out Provision and  
Cooperd it and Hood it back

Tuesday May 26<sup>th</sup>  
Weather thick and rainy. Wind N.E.  
Latter part the day got off 12 Casks of  
Water hoisted it on board



## In Port Bay of Islands

Wednesday May 28

Weather thick & raining. Stoad water in the fore hatch. Latter part Clear got the Bone out & bundled it

Thursday May 29<sup>th</sup>

Weather Better to day, Implized at various jobs Dried Sails & Soffen<sup>th</sup>

Friday May 30<sup>th</sup>

First part light rain. Skipped our Bone on board the Steamer to Auckland Latter part, Come down rain

Saturday May 31<sup>st</sup>

Weather Cloudy, Implized Stowing off the after Hatch. and other odd jobs about Ship

Sunday June 1<sup>st</sup>

Fine weather, Implized at different jobs Comenced to paint out side pumped off <sup>3 cubs</sup> 3 bbs of Whale Oil & Landed it

Tuesday June 2<sup>nd</sup>

got off raft of water and Stoad off the Lower hole. and Comenced work in between decks, & Painting

Wednesday June 3<sup>rd</sup>

Implized Stowing off the between decks and Painting

Thursday June 4<sup>th</sup>

Blowing strong from N.E. Ship lying with two anchors ahead. at sundown Moderated took up the second anchor Rained all day



1879

Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Friday, June, 6<sup>th</sup>

Steering from N & and raining. Took up  
the second anchor as it moderated.

Boat crew on Liberty

Saturday, June, 7<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather. Fresh breeze from S.W. Finished  
painting Ship. Boat crew on Liberty

Sunday, June, 8<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather. Employed at various jobs  
fitted the Bob stay and set it up

Boat crew on Liberty

Tuesday, June, 10<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather. Employed at odd. Drying Potatoes  
and storing them away, also received on board  
Wood. Ship California came in to night

Boat crew on Liberty

Wednesday, June, 11<sup>th</sup>

Weather Cloudy. Employed storing away  
wood and other odd jobs about ship

Boat crew on Liberty



# In Port Bay of Islands



Ship James Arnold N B.

1879

July

Kept by Edward L. Irving.

8<sup>th</sup> ~~Monday~~ <sup>Monday</sup> joined ship. At 11.00 Strong breeze from N. got ship under weigh leaving Capt Wilson on shore to secure the Blacksmith and one seaman (runaways)

9<sup>th</sup> Wednesday Strong Gale from N.W. hauling to N. Did not think it prudent to go to sea. Nine Pin Rock bearing S.W. Cape Breton E by N. wore ship for the anchorage weather looking bad. At 4.45 P.M. anchored in stream 2 anchors down. Latter part more moderate Wind to S.W. At 10.30 A.M. Capt. came on board with the two deserters took the anchors and stood to sea fine breeze all sail set.

Lat 34<sup>th</sup>  
Thursday 10<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from N.W. all sail set course E.N.E. Stowed the anchors and chains and stowed them below and cleared up the decks got boats ready & sundown Fine breeze ~~on sail in sight~~ Middle and latter part strong breeze with squalls

Flour  
waster

Lat 34<sup>th</sup> 43 S  
Friday 11<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from N.W. by N. furled topgallants sundown furled M. Luffs course N.E. strong gale. Middle part moderate latter part all sail set. course N.E.  
No Obs.



J H Wilson Master

Saturday 12<sup>th</sup>

Strong Breeze from NW course & furled light sails. 2 P.M. parted Bolt of Back Ropes Smith made another. furled M Topsels. Sundown strong breeze course N. Latter part strong gale from W head & N. W furled Fore topsel and fore sail.

Lat 32.20 S Long.

Sunday 13<sup>th</sup>

Strong gale from S.W head N.W. heavy squalls with rain. Sundown daying too with foot of Main Spinnaker set. weather looking very bad. Heavy gale through the night. Latter part moderate all sail set.

Lat 31-21 S Long 178.26

Monday 14<sup>th</sup>

Moderate weather wind S.W. course N.N.W. At 3-30 P.M. saw Goat Island bearing N.W. Sundown Goat Island about 35 miles off bearing W. N.W. shortened sail to L Topsels head & S.W. Middle & latter part fine all sail set Sunday Island bearing N 12 miles.

Tuesday 15.

Fine weather all sail set. saw smoke on Sunday Island Sundown Fine. Wind S.E. course N.E. furled light sails & course. Sunday Island 6 miles S.E. Middle part fine. latter part made sail to whole Topsels employed repairing Flying Jib. saw Sunbacks course N

Lat 27 51 S Long. 176-30

Wednesday 16<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather finished Flying Jib. bent it. Sundown took in sail to L Topsels. course N. Middle &

Beef Latter part strong gale with rain. Port broke out Beef and port

No Obsrv



Ship James Arnold & B. H. Wilson

1879

Thursday July 17<sup>th</sup>

Fine Gale with rain furl'd Fore & Main  
Topsels. Sundown were ship to ESE wind  
Harter. N.E. Latter Fine Gale set Lower Topsels were  
Blow. to N.W. wind hauling to the Westward  
with heavy squalls. Lat 26-43 S.  
Long. 176.

Friday 18<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong gale from N.W. head  
N.E.W. heavy rain squalls. Furl'd Fore & Main  
topsels. sundown wore to N.E. Middle & Latter  
part more moderate set Fousail. Kind S.W.  
head N.W. people employed variously -

Lat 26. 23 S  
Long 176. 00 W.

Saturday 19<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.W. head N.W. under  
easy sail with very heavy swell saw finbacks  
Sundown furl'd Fore sail. Middle and latter  
part fine made sail saw finbacks people  
employed variously

Lat 26. 22 S  
Long 176. 08 W.

Sunday 20<sup>th</sup>

Now Line. 4 Coils. Fine weather wind S.W. head N.E.W. Sundown  
took in sail. Fine. Middle & Latter part  
fine all sail set course E.S.E. saw finbacks

Lat. 25-08 S  
Long 175-30 W.

Monday 21<sup>st</sup>

Light wind from S.W. course E.S.E. sundown  
took in sail luffed to the Southward. Fine.  
Middle and latter part Fair all sail  
set. course E.N.E. Kind S

Lat 25. 07 S  
Long 174. 20 W



## On Vasquez Ground.

Tuesday 22<sup>nd</sup> July

Fine weather, wind S course E & E people employed variously. Sundown shortened sail for the night. Mr Silva off duty. abusive to Master. Middle & latter part strong breeze from ~~E & E~~ course N & E.

Lat 24-48 S.

Long 173-23 W

Wednesday 23<sup>rd</sup>

Strong Breeze from E. S. E. course N & E. Saw a schooner steering about S. W. Sundown wore ship to S took in sail.

Mr Silva 2<sup>nd</sup> Officer off duty. every appearance of bad weather. Middle & latter part fine all sail set Wind N E course S. W.

Lat 24-41 S.

Thursday 24<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from N E with occasional rain squalls. Course S. W. Sundown light wind took in sail wore to E. S. E. Mr Silva off duty. Middle part rainy latter part thick. At 10-11 A.M. wind shifted suddenly to S with heavy rain, furled M Topsels and courses head W.

Killed  
PigFriday 25<sup>th</sup>

No Oburr

Strong Breeze from S. head W set courses and Lib saw breaches. Sundown took in Courses and Lib. Mr Silva off duty. Middle and latter part moderate by Lib and Main Topglut sail set Carpenters altering Steasage wind S E course S. W.

No Oburr



Ship James Arnold S. H. Wilson Master

Saturday July 26<sup>th</sup>

1899. Moderate weather wind S.E. course S.H.  
Flour Carpenters altering Stearage Sundown  
Bef took in sail wore to E.N.E. one sail in sight.  
Warter. M<sup>r</sup> Silva off duty. Middle and latter part  
fine wind S.E. by S course S.H. employed variously  
Lat 25-08 S.  
Long 176-13 W.

Sunday 27<sup>th</sup>

fine weather wind S.E. course S.H. sundown took  
in sail. head S.H. Middle & Latter part  
fine all sail set. course S.H. wind E. a schooner  
in sight steering S.H.  
Lat 25-52 S  
Long 177.22 W

Monday 28<sup>th</sup>

fine weather wind E course S.H. one sail in sight  
Sundown took in sail luffed to S.S.E. Middle  
and Latter part fine wind N.E. course S.H.  
Lat 25-40 S

Tuesday 29<sup>th</sup>

fine weather Ghy jib and main Lopp glts set. saw  
porpoises. Sundown took in sail wind N head  
to Westward. Middle part wore to E.S.E.  
Latter part fine all sail set people employed  
variously saw finbacks.  
Lat 25-19 S  
Long 177.39 W

Wednesday 30<sup>th</sup>

fine weather light wind from N head E.N.E.  
Sundown took in sail. Middle & Latter  
part fine. Employed variously. wind light from  
S.E. course E. saw finbacks  
Lat 25-28 S



## Vaqueze Ground

Thursday July 31<sup>st</sup>

1879.

Light wind and Cloudy from S.E. head E & E  
 Sundown took in sail rainy. Middle and  
 latter part strong breeze saw a large  
 Breach carried a press of Canvas up toward  
 it saw no more of it

Lat  $25-38$  SFriday August 1<sup>st</sup>

Strong Breeze from S.S.E. head E. saw  
 Breaches. saw a Brigantine steering about  
 N.E. supposed to be the Myrtle of Auckland  
 Sundown shortened sail. Cloudy -  
 Middle and latter part fine all sail set  
 saw finbacks employed variously.

Lat  $25-13$  S.  
Long  $175-00$  W.Saturday 2<sup>nd</sup>

Fine weather light Wind from S head to East  
 Sundown wore to S.S.W. took in sail.  
 Middle part wore to E. daylight made sail  
 Wante wore to W. people employed variously

Lat  $25-52$  S.  
Long  $174-30$  W.Sunday 3<sup>rd</sup>

Fine weather wind light head to by S.  
 Flour. Sundown took in sail Middle and latter  
 part fine all sail set Wind S.E. course W.S.W.  
 saw finbacks.

Lat  $25-58$  S.  
Long  $176-40$  W.Monday 4<sup>th</sup>

Apples Fine breeze from S.E. course W.S.W. all sail set  
 Sugar Sundown furled S.B. M. Logginsails Middle and latter  
 Butter part fine all sail set course to by S. Broke  
 Bread out provisions

Lat  $26-14$  S  
Long  $180-00$  M



James Arnold N.B. J. Wilson Master

1879.

Tuesday Aug 5<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather all sail set wind S by E course W by S. Middle and latter part fine. Saw finbacks

Lat 26-06 S  
Long 177-50 E.

Wednesday 6<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather all sail set wind S by E course W by S. Saw finbacks & porpoises Middle and latter part fine. Wind E. N.E. sent down Mien Topglut yard the band broken Blacksmith made another people employed variously

Lat 25-58 S  
Long 176-28 E.

Thursday 7<sup>th</sup>

Warter Fine all sail set wind light from NNE course W by S. saw Humphacks. Middle part Calm latter part light air from S by hauling to S. people employed variously

Lat. 26-23 S.  
Long Nil.

Friday 8<sup>th</sup>

Light wind from S.W. Lacked to W.N.W. wind hauling Sundown wind S by E course. W all sail set. Middle and latter part the same.

Lat 26-08 S  
Long 173-24 E

Saturday 9<sup>th</sup>

Fine. Wind E S E course W by S. Saw Breaches. Sundown took in Topglut sail and furlled courses Middle & Latter part fine Breeze from N.E.

Lat 26-03 S  
Long 171-14 E.



## Off Norfolk Island

1879

Sunday 10<sup>th</sup> August

Fine Breeze from N course W by S  
 occasional rain squalls saw Humpbacks  
 Buf. Furl'd U. Topsails Sundown furl'd Jib  
 and Fore Sail. Broke out Reef and Flur  
 Middle part strong gale with rain latter part  
 Flour. More moderate made sail. saw finbacks  
 Wind shifted to S.W.

Lat 26. 16 S  
 Long not Observed

11<sup>th</sup> Monday

Light winds from S.W. head to S.S.E.  
 Sundown took in sail. Middle part fine Latter  
 part the same made sail. people employed  
 variously

Lat 26. 58 S  
 170. 00 E

Tuesday 12<sup>th</sup>

Fine Breeze from W S.W. head to Southward  
 Sundown strong Breeze shortened sail  
 Middle & latter part more moderate  
 saw a Humpback tacked to S.W. wind to S.W.  
 Lat 27. 11 S.

Wednesday 13<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather wind S.W. hauling to W S. at 16  
 tacked to S.W. wind W N.W. sundown  
 took in sail. Middle & latter part  
 strong Breeze from W Lower Toppes and  
 Courses set. head to S.S.W.

Lat. 27. 45 S  
 Long 169. 50

Thursday 14<sup>th</sup>

Strong Breeze from W N.W. head to S.W.  
 furl'd courses and Jib. Middle and latter  
 part strong gale wind hauled to  
 W N.W. Broke out marten more to  
 S.W.

Lat 28. 11 S.



Ship James Arnold. J. Wilson Master

1879

August 15<sup>th</sup> Friday

Strong gale from W head to N N W.  
Sundown the same ship under close reefed  
Gopsals. Middle and latter part more  
Moderate set W Gopsals.

Lat. 27. 35 S  
Long 169. 37. E.

Saturday 16<sup>th</sup>

Moderate weather wind W S W head N W.  
Sundown took in W Gopsals & courses --  
Middle and latter part fine all sail  
set. People employed variously.

Lat 26-39 S  
Long 169. 00 E.

Sunday 17<sup>th</sup>

Fine. all sail set wind S. W. head N. W. W.  
Sundown took in sail wind S. S. W. head W.  
Middle part wind hauled to E. latter  
part fine all sail set course

Lat 26-46 S.  
Long 168-38 E.

Monday 18<sup>th</sup>

Fine all sail set wind E course S. Sundown  
took in light sails and courses. Middle part  
wind hauled to N. Latter made sail to W Gopsals.  
At 7.30 AM saw Norfolk Island bearing S by W.

Tuesday 19<sup>th</sup>

Fine. Wind N. At 11 AM saw Breaches &c &c.  
got boats ready for Spearwhale false alarm  
proved to be Humpbacks in any numbers.

Hour. Sundown took in sail Norfolk bearing E S E  
Distant about 18 miles. Middle part  
baffling wind with much rain. Latter  
part wind settled at S S W course N W.  
Norfolk bearing E distant about 30 miles.  
Lat 28 37 S.



## Off Norfolk Island

Wednesday 20<sup>th</sup>

Porter Sundown took in sail luffed to the  
 wind head to by S. Middle part wore  
 Park. to N.E. Latter part under E course N.W.

Lat 27-18 S

Thursday 21<sup>st</sup>

Strong Breeze from E. course N.W. saw  
 Humpbacks Sundown shortened sail.  
 luffed to the wind every appearance of  
 bad weather head N.W. Middle part  
 wind hauled to head E.S.E. Latter part  
 continued rain.

No Obsr

Friday 22<sup>nd</sup>

Strong Breeze from E. head N.E. wore ship  
 to S.E. wind hauling to N. 2 P.M. still  
 raining in torrents, wind N.W. 4. P.M.  
 stopped raining Sundown moderate.  
 Wind hauled to N.E. Midnight wore to  
 N wind E.N.E. latter part strong gale  
 Latter part wore to S.E.

Lat 26-58 S.  
 Long 166.00 E.

Saturday 23.

Strong Breeze from S.E. wore to E.N.E.  
 ship under 2 Topsels Sundown wind and  
 weather the same Middle and latter  
 part squally with rain.

Lat 26.33 S



Ship James Arnold. N.B. Wilson Master

1849. Sunday Aug 24<sup>th</sup>  
Strong gale from S.E. head to E.S.E.  
Sun down now moderate. Middle and latter  
part the same set courses and jib  
Lat 26-02

Monday 25<sup>th</sup>  
Strong Breeze from E by S head N.E. by N  
Sun down furled courses and jib. Latter  
part set courses and jib. squally

Lat 28.09 S

Tuesday 26<sup>th</sup>  
Strong Breeze from E wore to. S.S.E.  
furled course and jib. Middle and  
latter part the same set courses and jib  
occasional rain squally throughout

Lat 25.16 S

Long 166.52 E

Wednesday 27<sup>th</sup>  
Strong Breeze from E head S.S.E.

1. saw porpoises Sun down furled courses  
and jib. Middle part weather the  
same Latter part set Fore sail Broke  
Butter out Butter served out Mollasses

Thursday 28<sup>th</sup> No Obsen  
Strong Breeze from E head S.S.E.  
Sun down furled Fore sail. Middle  
and latter part weather the same  
Broke out Water & Flour

Water  
Flour

Lat. 27-13 S  
Long 165.52 E.



## Cruising North of Norfolk

1879

Friday Aug 29<sup>th</sup>

Strong Gale from E. Head to Southward  
 Sundown furled Fore & Mize Topsels  
 wore to the North. Middle and latter  
 part weather the same.

Lat 26-50 S.

Saturday 30<sup>th</sup>

Strong gale from E. N.E. ship laying too  
 under ~~Lower~~ Main topst. Sundown  
 wore to S.S.E. weather looking bad.  
 Middle and latter part strong gale

Lat 27-25 S.

Sunday 31<sup>st</sup>

Strong gale from E. N.E. head to  
 Southward Latter part more moderate  
 set 2 Fore and Mize Topsels.

Lat. 28-16 S

Monday 1<sup>st</sup> Sept.

Fine Gale from N.E. head to E.S.E.  
 set Courses and firs Sundown took in  
 sail every appearance of rain. Middle  
 part raining Latter part fine set upper  
 Topsels and courses.

Lat 28-54 S  
 Long 165-41 E

Tuesday 2<sup>nd</sup>

Moderate weather wind N.E. head E.S.E.  
 Sundown took in sail wore to N. Broke out Broad  
 Reef and Reef Middle and latter part fine. all sail  
 set

Lat. 28-33 S  
 Long 164-54 E



Ship James Arnold. N.B.

1879

Wednesday Sep 3<sup>rd</sup>

Moderate weather Wind E by N head  
N by E. Sundown took in light sails.  
Middle and latter part wind and weather  
the same.

Lat 24. 00 S  
Long 165. 40 E

Thursday 4<sup>th</sup>

Beans Moderate weather wind E by N head  
Flour. N by E. sundown tacked to S E by S.  
Middle and latter part fine all sail set.  
Harter saw finbacks. Broke out Harter.

Lat 24. 13 S  
Long 166. 06 E.

Friday 5<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather Wind N E by E head S E by E.  
Sundown took in light sails wind hauling  
to the N head E by S. Middle part Fine  
Latter part Moderate course E S E set up  
head gear Bobday E

Lat 24. 21 S

Saturday 6<sup>th</sup>

Fine Breeze from N. N. W course E S E.  
At 3.00 PM saw Norfolk Island bearing S by E  
headed for it. Sundown the Island bearing  
S S W Distant about 15 Miles luffed to the  
Westward took in sail to S S W. Middle  
part raining. Latter part strong Breeze saw a  
schooner bound to E. O. Norfolk bearing S W  
ship heading in. thick and raining.

Sunday 7<sup>th</sup>

Wind baffling from N W to S W with heavy rain  
Sundown Norfolk bearing S W about 6 Miles raining  
cease almost calm Middle and latter part  
the same. Norfolk bearing S S W.



# At Norfolk Island

Monday 8<sup>th</sup>

Took a Breeze from S head to the West  
Sundown almost Calm Norfolk bearing  
SSE Dist about 10 Miles. ship heading  
to Eastward. Middle and latter part  
fine laying off and on at Norfolk sent one boat  
fishing Saw Mission Barque Southern Cross and a  
schooner at anchor at the Cascades also saw  
a large Merchant ship steering about SE.

Tuesday 9<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather wind SSE off and on at Norfolk  
A Pilot Boat returned with a fine lot of fish  
Sundown took in light sail and courses head  
E by N wind light. Cloudy. Middle part the same  
Latter part all sail set Wind E head SSE.  
Norfolk in sight to Westward.

Wednesday 10<sup>th</sup>

Light wind from E head SSE. Sundown took in  
sail to L Toppers. Norfolk still in sight. to Westward  
Middle part weather the same Latter part strong  
Breeze with occasional rain squalls set upper main  
Topsail and Fore sail.

Lat 29-56 S.

Thursday 11<sup>th</sup>

Strong Breeze from E head SSE Sundown  
took in sail to L Toppers set in rainy every  
Port appearance of bad weather. Middle and  
Latter part strong Gale wore to N by E

No Obsr

Friday 12<sup>th</sup>

Fine Gale from E head to Northward Sundown  
perled S & M Toppers Middle part wore to  
S E by S strong Gale with rain latter  
part the same

No Obsr



Ship James Arnold. N.B. Wilson Master

1849 Saturday Sept. 13<sup>th</sup>  
Bread Strong Gale from N.E. by E. head to S. by E.  
Flour. Broke out Bread & Flour. Furl'd Main Top-sail.  
Middle part strong Gale. latter part  
more moderate set 3 Lo Top-sails and Fore  
Sail more to N.N.E.

Lat 30-44 S.  
Long. 168-00 E.

Sunday 14<sup>th</sup>  
Fine Gale from E. head N.N.E. Sundown  
furl'd Fore Sail. Middle and latter  
part the same

Lat 30-06 S.  
Long 167-33 E.

Monday 15<sup>th</sup>  
Fine Gale from E. & E. head N. saw  
Whump backs sundown wind and weather the  
same. Middle and latter part strong  
Gale with heavy squalls of rain.  
No Obsr

Tuesday 16<sup>th</sup>  
Strong Gale from N.E. head S.E. by E. furl'd  
Beef. Fore & Main Top-sail Broke out 1st Beef  
Middle and latter part wind the same  
later with rain squalls. Broke out 2nd top.  
No Obsr

Wednesday 17<sup>th</sup>  
Strong Gale from N.E. with heavy  
squalls. head to Eastward Middle  
part the same latter part more moderate  
At 9 A.M. kept ship off S.W. and set  
Main top gts continue rain.

No Obsr



# Bona South.

Thursday 18<sup>th</sup> Sept.

Fine Breeze from N.E. with continued rain  
Sugar course S.W. sundown furled Main topgallant  
Coffee Middle and latter part raine Broke out  
Kerosine Sugar Box Coffee and Kerosine

Lat 33-09 S

Friday 19<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from N.E. with occasional rain  
squalls. Course S.W. Middle part squalls  
Latter part moderate all sail set wind S.W.  
saw finbacks

Lat 34-17 S

Long 163-00 E.

Saturday 20<sup>th</sup>

Moderate weather wind N. course S.W. boarded  
Ship Prince ~~Hadrick~~ <sup>Johns</sup> 110 days  
out bound to Yokohama, Japan. with  
35-000 Cases Kerosine on board sundown furled  
H.S. Mr topgallant Middle part thick fog  
Flour latter part Hazy light wind from N.W.  
course S.W.

Lat 35-37 S

Sunday 21<sup>st</sup>

Light wind from N.E. course S.W. hazy  
weather sundown ship under close reef topgallant  
wind shifted to S. head to E.S.E. heavy rain.  
Middle and latter part fine made sail  
to whole topgallant and courses wing S ahead S.W.

Lat 35-39 S

Long 159-13 E.

Monday 22<sup>nd</sup>

Strong Breeze from S head S.W. S furled  
course and upper topgallant. Middle and latter  
part strong breeze

Lat 35-37 S

Long 159-00 E



Ship James Arnold N.B.

1879

L.B.



Tuesday Sept 23<sup>rd</sup>

Strong breeze from S head to S by E. At 3 or 4 P.M. saw sperm whales. lowered Larboard Boat, struck killed him Larb Boat stone at 8.30 P.M. took him alongside set the watch, watch employed getting ready to cut. Middle part fine. Latter part employed cutting.

Wednesday 24<sup>th</sup>

Fine employed cutting. At 4.30 P.M. finished cutting, cleared up decks got started the <sup>works</sup> supper and at 6.30 P.M. set try watches. Moderate wind from N head to N by E. Middle and latter part fine employed Boiling.

Lat 35.56 S  
Long 158.36 E.

Thursday 25<sup>th</sup>

Light wind from N by E head S. fine. employed boiling saw Finbacks At 6.20 P.M. set the watch. Middle part wind hauled to S. Latter part fine.

Lat 36-05 S  
159.01

Friday 26<sup>th</sup>

Light wind from S with fine weather employed boiling. At 6.45 set the watch Middle and latter part Calm all sail set. O. O.

Lat 36.3 S

Saturday 27<sup>th</sup>

Suma out  
Malapuer

Light air from N by E. At 4.00 P.M. finished boiling run the head into the Dock. sundown took in sail. Middle part strong breeze N by E. Latter part employed stowing down. Many rain squalls. opened Reef.



J Wilson Master.

Sunday 28<sup>th</sup> Sept.

Strong Gale from N.W. ship running before the gale stowing down At 3-00 P.M. too had to work stowed off leaving a balance of about 12 Brls in the Tank. the Blacksmith got seriously injured by an empty Cask getting adrift. Middle part heavy gale hauling to W. Hauled every thing but foot of main Spencer Latter part raining. gale continues.  
No Obsr

Monday 29<sup>th</sup>

Heavy gale from S.W. with heavy rain squalls bearing on young Hurricanes. At 4 P.M. a little more moderate. Middle part the same Latter part gale still continues with violent squalls of hail and rain.

Lat 35-54 S  
Long 158-33 E

Tuesday 30<sup>th</sup>

Strong gale from S.W. wore to S.E. Sundown more moderate. Middle and latter part strong gale wore ship to N.W.  
Lat 35-44 S.

Wednesday Oct 1<sup>st</sup>

Strong gale from S.W. head to W.S.W. with heavy squalls. split main topsail in a very heavy hail squall. Middle and latter part more moderate. Opened sail Cask No 2 got out 2<sup>nd</sup> hand L. Fore Lopsal and bent it at the main (At 6-30 A.M. this morning. set down 4 Lops and fore sail and kept ship off. &c.)  
Lat 34-39 S.



Ship James Arnold. N. B.

1879.

Thursday, October 2<sup>nd</sup>

Fine Breeze from S.W. course N.E. Middle and latter part the same

Lat. 33-08.  
Long 163.00 E

Friday 3<sup>rd</sup>

But  
Pork  
Butter  
Warter

Fine Breeze from S.W. course N.E. Middle and latter part fine main top gln't sail set Broke out <sup>Butter</sup> Pork. Butter Flour finished stowing down the Oil. Broke out water Carpenters Spending the L. Boat.

Lat S  
Long E.

Saturday 4<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather wind S.W. course N.E. last Middle and latter part fine all sail set. course N.N.E. carpenters at work of boat

Lat. 30-20 S.  
Long 167-43 E.

Sunday 5<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather Wind S.W. course N.N.E. Sundown fore and main top gln'tails finished repairing boat. Middle and latter part fine all sail set Norfolk Island in sight. wind hauled to S Capt went on shore

Monday 6<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather Light wind from S.E. laying off and on the Islands Sundown stood off for the night under easy sail.

Flour

Middle and latter light variable winds with rain occasionally. Hault Boat off fishing working up toward the Island.



## J Wilson Master

Tuesday 4<sup>th</sup>  
 Light variable wind from S.E. to S.W.  
 working ship up toward the Island  
 sundown Waist Boat came on board  
 with quite a lot of fish. watch employed  
 cleaning. salted down two tierces Middle  
 and latter part fine off and on the Island  
 Capt. came on board got some trade and  
 went on shore again. J Cook on shore

Wednesday 8<sup>th</sup>  
 Fine weather wind E.S.E. received on board  
 3/4 of Buf 2 Sack of Potatoes and several  
 Bunches Bananas. 4. P.M. stood off for the  
 night. wind light from E. Middle and  
 latter fine. 2 Mate and boat crew on shore  
 J Cook on shore

Thursday 9<sup>th</sup>  
 Fine weather wind E.S.E. Light laying  
 off and on. At 4. or P.M. boat returned  
 without the 2<sup>nd</sup> Mate. brought 2 Sacks Potatoes  
 started for South side. Middle and  
 latter part fine 2<sup>nd</sup> Mate returned, employed  
 taking on board recruits. with two Boats.

Friday 10<sup>th</sup>  
 Fine weather wind E.S.E. Sundown stood  
 off for the night having taken on board  
 60 Bbls of Potatoes (Sweet and Irish)  
 about 2 Tons Yams 14 Pigs and 13 Larks  
 and about 15 Bushel of Corn. Middle and  
 latter part fine Breeze from E.S.E.  
 sent one Boat on shore



Ship James Arnold N.B.

Saturday Oct 10<sup>th</sup> L.  
Strong Breeze from E. N. E. At 4-30  
P.M. the Boat came off & Cook came  
on board. Sundown stood off for  
the night furled main sail and close  
raced Mizzen Loppes. evening appearance of  
Wester had weather Capt<sup>n</sup> still on shore Middle  
and latter part fine Breeze from N.E.  
sent the St Boat in at 7.30. A.M.

Sunday 12<sup>th</sup>  
Fair Breeze from S.E. off and on the Island  
At 4-00 P.M. Boat came off with two  
of the Islanders in her & two of the crew  
having made themselves scarce stood off  
for the night. Middle and latter part  
thick and 6-00 A.M. tacked to N.E. At 11-00  
made the Island

Monday 13<sup>th</sup>  
Light wind from N.W. by N. Cloudy, standing  
in to the Island Sundown Cloudy working  
up to the Island Middle and latter  
part baffling wind with rain. At 8.00 A.M.  
sent a boat in to the town. Noon Boat returned  
with 3/4 Buf.

Tuesday 14<sup>th</sup>  
Wind settled down to S.W. stood in to  
the Cascade At 5.00 P.M. Capt<sup>n</sup> came  
on board stood to S.E. under easy  
sail. Middle and latter part strong Gale  
furled U. Loppes

Lat 29-43 S.



John Wilson Master

Wednesday 15<sup>th</sup>

Strong Gale from S by head S by E  
sundown wore to W. N. W. more moderate  
but a very heavy swell. Middle and  
latter part Light air from S by W. Norfolk Island  
in sight bearing W. N. W. Distant about 38 Miles.  
employed breaking out

Thursday 16<sup>th</sup>

Light air from S by head to Westward  
Bread Broke out Water. Bread Flour and  
Flour. Fore topmast Staysail. Sundown wore  
to S. S. E. Norfolk bearing S by W about 20  
miles. Middle and latter part fine  
heading in to Norfolk

Friday 17<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather wind S. At 1.00 P.M.  
Capt<sup>n</sup> went on shore. At 5.00 P.M.  
boat returned stood off for the night.  
Middle and latter part moderate  
At 8.30 A.M. sent a boat in to Cascade

Saturday 18<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather wind S. At 2.00 P.M.  
boat returned stood off for the night.  
Middle and latter part fine. At 8 A.M.  
sent the Boat in.

Sunday 19<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather wind S by E At 2 P.M. Capt<sup>n</sup>  
came on board bringing the two deserters  
also Oliver Quintal as foremast hand  
sundown fine Course S by W. N.  
Middle and latter part fine

Lat 29-20 S.



Ship James Arnold. N. B.

1879 Monday Oct 20<sup>th</sup>

Light airs from S.W. saw spouts  
towardward lowered for them proved  
to be killers and Humphacks. At  
Buf. G. or Pitt returned Calm. Middle and  
Pork latter part fine light wind from N.W.  
Sugar. course S.W. Broke out Buf and Pork  
Sugar Lat 29-20

Tuesday 21<sup>st</sup>

Fine weather wind N.W. head S.W.  
Sundown furled Light sails. Middle  
and latter part fine. Wind S.W. head  
S.S.E.

Lat 30-44 S.  
Long 166-20 E.

Wednesday 22<sup>nd</sup>

Fine weather. Wind S.W. head S.E.  
Wester. Broke out wester Sundown wore to  
N.W. head S.W. Middle and latter  
part strong breeze from S. wore to  
W by S.

Lat 31-20 S.

Thursday 23<sup>rd</sup>

Fine Breeze from S head to Westward  
Sundown fine Middle and latter  
part fine. Repaired Fore Topgallant sail

Lat 31-01 S  
Long 164-11 E.

Friday 24<sup>th</sup>

Calm. Sundown the same Middle  
part Light wind from N.E. course S.W. by S.  
Latter part nice Breeze from N course S.W.  
all sail set.

Lat 31-45



J Wilson Master.

Saturday Oct 25<sup>th</sup>  
 Fine Breeze from S course S by S.  
 Sundown pulled light sails and courses.  
 Cloudy. Middle and latter part the  
 same saw pinbacks. Lat 33 30 S.

*Arrived  
out  
Melanesia  
Baiter* Sunday 26<sup>th</sup>  
 Cloudy, wind N. N. W. course S. S. W.  
 Sundown shortened sail. Broke out Baiter  
 Middle and latter part strong Breeze  
 from S with Cloudy weather saw  
 pinbacks and porpoises.

Monday 27<sup>th</sup>  
 Strong Breeze from N E with occasional  
 rain showers. Tuffed to the Eastward  
 Baiter Broke out Baiter caught 3 porpoises.  
 Sundown rained. Middle part the  
 same Latter part moderate wore to  
 N. N. W. one sail in sight.

Lat 36-48 S  
 Long 160-05 E

Tuesday 28<sup>th</sup>  
 Moderate weather wind N E course  
 N. W. under easy sail. Sundown luffed  
 to the wind Middle and latter part  
 light winds and Calm rose new fore clew  
 lines and jib down haul.

Lat 23 38 S



Ship James Arnold New Bed

1879

Wednesday 29<sup>th</sup> October  
Light winds and calm. Sundown took  
in sail. Middle part Fine Breeze from  
N.E. head to N.E. Latter part saw  
Breaches. At 10-30 A.M. wind shifted  
sudden to S.S.W. blowing strong  
No Observ.

Thursday 30<sup>th</sup>  
Strong Gale from S.S.W. head to W.  
saw Whumpbacks. Middle part  
moderate Latter part Calm  
all sail set. Capt. Sick.  
Lat 25.28  
Long 159-04 E

Friday 31<sup>st</sup>  
Commences with Calm At 4. in P.M. Light  
Breeze from N.W. course. S. Sundown took  
in sail. Middle part Calm Latter part  
Flour. Rainy. Broke out Flour  
Lat 36.29 S.

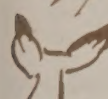
Saturday 1<sup>st</sup> November  
Light airs from the S.W. and rainy course  
S. Made sail Sund wind hauled south  
head. Bly S. Middle and latter part  
light variable wind. working to the  
Southward  
Lat 36-56  
Long 159-32 E.

Sunday 2<sup>nd</sup>  
Light variable wind from S.E. to S.W.  
working ship Southward. Killed two  
pigs. Broke out Beef & Pork. Middle  
and latter part fine. Wind N.W. course  
S. daylight saw sperm Whales lowered  
& Boats saw a large ship ~~at~~ Lat 37-20 S

Walter



## J Wilson Master.

1878  
  
 W Boat.

Monday Nov 3<sup>rd</sup>  
 Chasing sperm Whales At 1.00 P.M.  
 Boat struck At 4 took him  
 alongside got ready to cut. At 4 P.M.  
 set Boat crew watches. At 5.00 A.M.  
 commenced to cut.

Tuesday 4<sup>th</sup>  
 At 1.00 P.M. finished cuttings all hands  
 employed Clearing the deck commenced  
 to boil. At 6.40 P.M. set the watch  
 for the night. Middle part raining  
 Latter part fine. Wind S.W. head to E.  
 two sail in sight.

Lat 37-28 S  
 Long 160-00 E

Wednesday 5<sup>th</sup>  
 Fine weather Wind S.W. wore to Westward  
 Employed Boiling. At 6.30 set the  
 watch for the night. Middle and latter  
 part Calm

Lat 37-32 S

Thursday 6<sup>th</sup>  
 Light wind from S.E. head to Westward  
 Employed Boiling. At 6.30 P.M. set  
 the watch for the night. Middle and  
 latter part fine. made sail

Lat 37-28 S  
 Long 158-29 E.

Friday 7<sup>th</sup>  
 Light wind from S.E. head S.E. At 4 P.M.  
 finished boiling Sundown Fine furled light  
 sails. Middle and latter part fine.  
 wind hauled to S.E. saw finback and  
 porpoises.

Lat 37-50 S  
 Long 158-52 E.



Ship James Arnold New Bedford

Saturday November 8<sup>th</sup>

1849. Fine weather wind N.E. course S by E.  
run the head Oil into the Tank sundown  
took in sail Middle part fine Latter  
part fine Breeze from N course S.  
employed stowing down Oil.

Lat 39-23 S.

Sunday 9<sup>th</sup>

Strong Breeze from N course S. Stowing  
down At 4.30 P.M. finished Sundown  
pulled Fore & Mizzen Topsails luffed too  
head to Eastward. Middle part  
strong gale latter part saw Spear-  
Whales bowered & Boats. Wind N

Lat 40-10 S

Long 158-20

Monday 10<sup>th</sup>

Strong gale from N by S. At 2 P.M. boats  
returned without success. Sundown  
more moderate. head S by E.  
Middle and latter part fine.

Lat 40-48 S

Long 158-10 E.

Tuesday 11<sup>th</sup>

Light air from N.E. head S by E. At  
4.30 P.M. lowered for NW & whale H.B.  
struck at 6.30 took him alongside got  
all ready to cut and set the watch.

Middle and latter part Calm At 5.15 A.M.  
Flour commenced to cut. At 9.00 finished cutting  
and cleared up decks.

Lat 41-11 S

H.B.  
✂



J<sup>N</sup> Wilson Master

1879 Wednesday Nov 12<sup>th</sup>  
 Fine breeze from ESE head SE.  
 Baf. started the works Sundown strong  
 Baf. gale main spencer and fore topmast  
 stay sail set. Latter part strong gale  
 with rain. Cooled down for a few  
 hours. Saw Spearn Whales going  
 faster quick to windward did not lower

Thursday 13<sup>th</sup> Lat 41-58  
 B.B. Moderate wind from S.W. Employed  
 Boiling At 3 P.M. lowered for  
 Spearn Whales Bow Boat struck  
 took him to the ship. Middle and  
 latter part light wind with heavy swell  
 At 5-00 A.M. commenced to cut. finished  
 Boiling the 1<sup>st</sup> Whale

Friday 14<sup>th</sup>  
 Employed Cutting At 5-00 P.M. finished  
 cutting wind shifted to S.E. head  
 S.W. Sundown every appearance of  
 rain. Middle and latter part fine.  
 Lat. 42-03. S

Saturday 15<sup>th</sup>  
 Moderate weather Wind ESE head  
 to Southward Employed Boiling  
 run the Whale out into the Bank  
 Saw a Merchant Bark steering N.W.  
 Middle and latter part strong  
 gale. one sail in sight  
 No Obsn



Ship James Arnold N.B.

1879

Sunday Nov 16<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S & head S.W.  
Main Lopsel furled At 10 PM  
finished boiling. Middle and  
latter part fine employed stowing  
down oil.

Lat 42 09 S.

Monday 17<sup>th</sup>

Light air from S. Stowing down  
At 8 PM finished for the night.  
Middle and latter part fine At 2.30  
AM called all hands Employed stowing  
down.

Tuesday 18<sup>th</sup>

Look a breeze from N.W. finished stowing  
Sun down rain set Main Lopsel head  
to W.S.W. Middle part moderate  
latter part strong gale furled Main  
Lopsel and wore to W. wind S


Wednesday 19<sup>th</sup>

Strong gale from S head to W  
heavy squalls. Middle and latter part  
moderate set Lopsels and courses.  
wore to E.

Lat 42 01 S.  
Long 137 40 E

Thursday 20<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from S.S.E head & saw  
finbacks and porpoises. Sundown fine.  
furled courses. Middle and latter part  
fine At 4... AM lowered for sperm  
Whale. Bow Boat struck At 10.30  
took him alongside. people employed  
get ready to cut.

B.B.  




J<sup>H</sup> Wilson Master

Flour Employed cutting thick and rainy  
At 6<sup>30</sup> PM finished cutting lost  
the Case At 8<sup>00</sup> set the watch for  
the night. Middle part started  
the works. Latter part fine set  
Warter Gore and Misc Lopsels.

Saturday 22<sup>nd</sup>  
Fine Breeze from S<sup>SE</sup> head to E.  
employed Boiling At 6<sup>30</sup> PM set the  
watch. Middle and latter part  
fine  
Lat 41-55-S  
Long 157-50-E

Sunday 23<sup>rd</sup>  
Calm Employed Boiling At 6<sup>30</sup> PM  
set the watch. Middle and latter  
part fine light wind from S<sup>E</sup> head E<sup>SE</sup>  
saw pinbacks 8<sup>00</sup>

Monday 24<sup>th</sup>  
Fine Wind S head S<sup>E</sup> S<sup>E</sup>. finished  
Boiling cleared up decks. Sunday  
raining. Middle and latter part fine  
Broke out the Slop Cask for the crew  
Buf. saw pinbacks 8<sup>00</sup>

Tuesday 25<sup>th</sup>  
Butter Fine weather Light air from S<sup>E</sup> head to  
Sugar S<sup>SE</sup>. Middle and latter part fine  
Leg Employed stowing down.  
Flour Wind E head S<sup>E</sup> S<sup>E</sup> saw pinback  
Coffee 8<sup>00</sup>  
Lat 41-44  
Lat 41-38



Ship James Arnold N.B.

1879

Wednesday Nov 26<sup>th</sup>  
Wind & head S S E At 5.00 P.M.  
finished stowing down and cleared up  
the deck. Middle and latter part fine  
Employed setting up shooks,

Lat 42-09 S

Long 138-20 E

Thursday 27<sup>th</sup>

fine weather wind hauled to S by head  
to S. by. Sundown took in sail. Middle  
and latter part fine. Calm Employed  
variously all sail set.

Lat 42-02 S.

Long 137-37 E

Friday 28<sup>th</sup>

Look Breeze from S E head S. by.  
Sundown shortened sail Middle &  
latter part strong Breeze from S  
Park. were to E by S

Lat 42-24

Long 136-46

Saturday 29<sup>th</sup>

Strong Breeze from S head to  
E by S. Middle and latter part  
fine

Lat 41-57

Sunday 30<sup>th</sup>

fine weather light wind from S E  
were to S S E. Sundown Calm Middle  
part fine latter part a Breeze from  
N N W all sail set course S.

Lat 42-08

Melanes



J M Wilson Master

[81]

1849

Monday Dec 1<sup>st</sup>

Ym Breeze from N N W course & Sundown took in light sails. Middle and latter part thick fog with occasional rain squalls wind N course S by W No Observer

Tuesday 2<sup>nd</sup>

Thick fog with rain strong Breeze from N N W at 4.00 P.M. furled every thing but foot of main spencer. blowing a heavy gale. Middle part wind hauled to W S W head N N W. Latter part set close reef and fore sail kept ship off N by E moderate gale, Lat 44.09 Long.

Wednesday 3<sup>rd</sup>

Ym Gale moderating and hauling to N N W head N N E. Sundown light wind with heavy swell. Middle and latter part hazy all sail set wind N N W head N E

Lat 43-08

Long 160 on E

Thursday 4<sup>th</sup>

Strong Breeze from N N W furled light sails. Sundown wore to W shortened sail. Middle and latter part rainy wind going around the Compass.

Lat 42-44



James Arnold New Bedford

1879  
Hark  
Buf

Friday December 5<sup>th</sup>  
Wind W Course N. N. E. all sail  
set saw fishback and porpoises.  
Middle and latter part fine people  
employed scraping Bone

Lat 41. 13 S.

Saturday 6<sup>th</sup>  
Calm Sundown Light air from N. E.  
Middle part strong Breeze latter  
part wind hauled to E. course N by E  
Thick and rain.

No Obsv

Sunday 7<sup>th</sup>  
Fine Breeze from S. E. course N. N. E.  
Main top ght sail and Fly jib set.  
Sundown fine. Middle and latter  
part Wind E all sail set

Lat 28. 44 E  
Long 162. 51 E

Monday 8<sup>th</sup>  
Fine weather with N. E. head to N  
to Sundown took in sail latter  
part wore to E by N strong gale  
people employed washing Bone

No Obsv

Tuesday 9<sup>th</sup>  
6 Hark. Strong gale N. E. Still finished Bone  
heavy rain wind shifted to W. Middle  
part two disate all sail set course N by E  
Latter part saw Breches 8 miles on  
Weather Beam Beating toward the  
Breaches. Spear Whales going to  
N. W quick

Lat 37. 09  
Long 163. 03



J Wilson Master

1879

Wednesday 10<sup>th</sup>  
Strong Breeze from N.W. & S.W. sperm  
Whales in sight going quick to  
N.W. working ship toward then  
sundown whales in sight about  
4 miles off. 1-30 AM started to  
N.W. Latter part strong Breeze saw  
Breaches to the westward saw no  
more of it. 11.00 AM kept ship N.W. & E.  
Lat 36-16  
Long 163.34

Thursday 11<sup>th</sup>  
Fine Breeze from S.W. course N.E. by N  
saw porpoises. Middle and Latter  
part fine employed breaking out  
drying Bone 8<sup>2</sup>  
Lat 35-16

Friday 12<sup>th</sup>  
Light air from N head E. & N.E.  
Sundown shortened sail. Cloudy.  
Middle and latter part strong gale  
from N. Employed repairing fore sail

Saturday 13<sup>th</sup>  
Strong Breeze with occasional rain  
squall wind hauling to Westward  
Sundown wind at N head N.W. & E.  
Middle and latter part - Calm  
with some rain.

Lat 35-20 S  
Long 167-12 E



# Ship James Arnold New Bedford

1849

Sunday Dec 14<sup>th</sup>

Light wind from N head to N E  
Hour 4 P.M. tacked to N E. wind N E  
Sundown shortened sail Middle  
and latter part moderate weather  
Main top ght sail set.

Lat <sup>D</sup> 34-40 S

Long. 168 34 E

Monday 15<sup>th</sup>

Fine Breeze from N E. course N E.  
Sundown furled Top ght sail and 1<sup>st</sup> fib.  
Cloudy. Middle part strong Breeze  
Latter part all sail set course rose  
new fore sheets 1<sup>st</sup> fib sheets and 1<sup>st</sup> M Top  
Braces.

Tuesday 16<sup>th</sup>

Buf Fine weather Wind by course E  
Park. Broke out water At 4-30 P.M. saw  
Bread Three Kings bearing S E. Dist an about  
25 Miles. broke out Bread Middle  
and latter part fine At noon North  
Cape bore S 4 Miles Wind to N E  
course E S E. all sail set

Wednesday 17<sup>th</sup>

Light winds from N E. course E S E  
At 4-45 saw a Sp. arm. Whale going  
quick to S E. did not lower  
Land in sight off Starboard Beam  
8 P.M. furled Light sails Middle  
and latter part thick tacked to  
S E.



J. Wilson Master

1879

Thursday 18<sup>th</sup>

At 2 P.M. made out the Pine Pine Rock Bent chains & at 5. on anchor in Russell found Horatio in the Harbour by permission of Capt. went home.

John Cornell Seaman and J. Cook <sup>Steward</sup> <sup>Boat</sup> Deserted.

1880

Saturday 3<sup>rd</sup> January

Light airs from S.E. Joinia ship took the anchor went to sea, stowed anchor put chains below and set the watch

Sunday 4<sup>th</sup>

Moderate Breeze from E. & E. head S thick and Cloudy - Middle and latter part strong gale from S.E. wore to E.S.E. Rain throughout

Monday 5<sup>th</sup>

Strong Gale from S. head E. & E. Sun down more moderate at 1 P.M. and Miss Lopsels. Middle and latter part Light airs with thick and rain weather

No Obs.



Ship James Arnold New Bedford

1880

Jan Tuesday 6<sup>th</sup>  
Light air from S with thick rain  
weather. Sundown wind shifted to  
N head to Eastward furled courses.  
Middle and latter part variable  
wind with occasional rain squalls

Lat 33-39 S

Long 176-02 E.

Wednesday 7<sup>th</sup>  
Fine Breeze from S by course N E by E  
all sail set. Sundown furled Fore  
and Main topgallants, Rain. Middle  
and latter part fine.

Lat 32-58 S

Long 177-40 E

Thursday 8<sup>th</sup>  
Light wind from N head E N E all  
sail set Sundown rain. Middle part  
Fine Breeze from S. Latter part variable  
wind with Calms and Rain

No Obser

Friday 9<sup>th</sup>  
Variable winds and Calms with  
rain Sundown shortened sail.  
Middle and latter part strong Breeze  
from S E head E N E.

Lat 32-39 S

Long 178-55 W

Saturday 10<sup>th</sup>  
Fine Breeze from S S E course S by E  
Sundown shortened sail head to  
S S W. Middle and latter part  
Moderate more ship course N by E  
saw French Rock bearing E,  
distant about 25 miles.



J<sup>H</sup> M Wilson Master

Sunday 11<sup>th</sup>  
 Fine Breeze from E S E. At 3 P.M.  
 tacked to S. Sun down shortened sail.  
 Middle and latter part fine all  
 sail set head S by wind S S E  
 Lat 32.42 S

Monday 12<sup>th</sup>  
 Fine all sail set light airs from  
 S E head southward sun down  
 took in sail. Middle and latter  
 part fine all sail set S.  
 Lat 32 21  
 Long 179.45 W

Tuesday 13<sup>th</sup>  
 Fine Breeze from S E course S E.  
 Sun down took in sail Middle  
 and latter part strong gale  
 wore to S by  
 Lat 32.46

Wednesday 14<sup>th</sup>  
 Fine Gale from N E by N head  
 N by E. Middle and latter part  
 Light airs Calms and variables  
 with occasional rain squalls  
 No Obsr

Thursday 15<sup>th</sup>  
 Light airs S by E with occasional  
 rain. Middle and latter part  
 the same  
 Lat 32 44 S.



James Arnold New Bedford

1880

Friday 16<sup>th</sup> January -  
Light airs and Calms with occasional  
rain Sundown Light air from E. S. E.  
Middle and latter part same  
Lat 32.17 S.

Saturday 17<sup>th</sup>  
Light airs and Calms Sundown  
shortened sail light air from S. E.  
Star head E. S. E. Middle part Calm  
Latter part nice breeze from S. S. E.  
Kept course S. E.

Lat. 32.17 S  
Long 17

Sunday 18<sup>th</sup>  
Moderate wind from S. E. course  
S. E. Sundown took in sail  
Middle and latter part fine  
all sail set.

Lat 32.11

Monday 19<sup>th</sup>  
Fine weather wind E course S. E.  
Sundown took in sail saw a  
Schooner heading to the Northward  
Middle and latter part fine Kept  
off S. by W.

Lat 33.12 S.  
Long 179.30 E

Tuesday 20<sup>th</sup>  
Fine weather wind S. E. course  
S. by S. Sundown shortened sail.  
Middle and latter part light  
airs from S. W. course S. by all sail  
set

Lat 33.34



J<sup>H</sup> Wilson Master

Wednesday 21<sup>st</sup>

1880  
Apples  
Sugar  
Cheese  
Pickles

Light airs from N.W. course S by E to  
Sundown took in sail. Cloudy -  
Middle and latter part fine all sail  
set Course S by S. wind N.E.

Lat 33 37 S  
Long 178 00 E

Thursday 22<sup>nd</sup>

Fine weather wind N.E. head N.W.  
Sundown took in sail. Middle and  
latter part fine all sail set

Lat 32 48 S

Friday 23<sup>rd</sup>

Light wind from N.E. head to N.W.  
Sundown furled light sails.  
Middle and latter part fine.  
Employed scraping iron work  
about the ship.

Lat 32 18 S.

Saturday 24<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather wind E head S.W.  
people employed scraping and  
painting iron work. Sundown  
fine Breeze. Middle and latter  
part strong Breeze went to S.W.

Lat 32 20 S  
Long 178 21 E.

Sunday 25<sup>th</sup>

Strong Breeze from E by N head  
to southward Sundown took in  
sail wore to Northward. Cloudy  
Middle and latter part strong  
Breeze set Courses.

Lat 32 17 S.



Ship James Arnold New Bedford

1880

Monday Jan 26<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.E. head S.E. & S.W.  
Sun down furled courses - Middle  
and latter part strong breeze

Lat 31-31.8

Tuesday 27<sup>th</sup>

Arrived  
Meyers  
Shore

Strong breeze from E.N.E. head S  
Sun down squally wore to Southward  
Middle and latter part fine made  
sail

Lat 31-44

Wednesday 28<sup>th</sup> Long.

Fine weather. Wind E.N.E. head  
S.W. Sun down shortened sail  
occasional squalls. Middle and  
latter part fine all sail set.  
finished painting iron work

Lat 32-32

Thursday 29<sup>th</sup>

Bef Wind S.E. increasing took in  
Port light sails. Broke out Bef and  
Port A.T. All ship under close  
reef main topel and S. Topmast  
Staysail sun down wore to S.W.  
Furled L M Topel Middle and  
latter part Heavy Gale

Lat 32-34

Friday 30<sup>th</sup>

Heavy Gale from Eby. S head to  
Southward. ship laying under S  
Topmast staysail and M Spencer.  
Middle and latter part the same  
with heavy rain.



J Wilson Master.

Saturday 31<sup>st</sup>

13 m  
out  
Breeze

Strong gale with rain from N.E.  
by E had to southward sundown  
more moderate clearing up.  
Middle and latter part more  
moderate set lower main topsail  
wind N.W. head N.E.

Lat 33-32 S  
Long 177-52 E.

Sunday 1<sup>st</sup> Feb.

Strong Breeze from N.W. set lower  
Fore topsail head N.E. Middle part  
wind shifted to S.E. furled Fore topsail.  
Latter part strong gale set Fore and  
Main topsails.

No Obur

Monday 2<sup>nd</sup>

Strong gale from S.E. course N.E.  
At 5.0. P.M. furled Fore and Main topsails  
heavy squalls with rain. Middle  
part moderate Latter part Fine Breeze  
Main topsail set and Fore topsail set.

Lat 32-17 S  
Long 180-00

Tuesday 3<sup>rd</sup>

Fine Breeze with E S.E. course  
N.E. Sundown furled light sails.  
Middle part tacked to S.  
Latter part moderate tacked  
to N.E. At 8.30 A.M. saw  
French Rock people  
employed Breaking out Rope  
sails &c.



James Arnold New Bedford

1880

Tel Wednesday 4<sup>th</sup>

shifted  
jibs

Moderate weather wind S.E. head  
E. N.E. At 4.00 P.M. tacked to  
southward. Sounded French Rock  
bearing N.E. 3 miles distant  
took in sail. Middle and latter  
part fine Employed repairing main  
boom

Thursday 5<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather wind E.S.E. head S.  
Sounded shortness sail. Middle and  
latter part fine

Lat 33-01 S  
Long 179-20 W.

Friday 6<sup>th</sup>

13/3 13/3  
X X

Fine weather wind E.S.E. head S.E. 1/2 E.  
Saw sperm whales lowered took two  
At 2-30 took the alongside got ready  
and commenced to cut. took in a jaw  
and lashed down for the night. set  
Beatscrew watches. Middle part  
fine At 2-30 P.M. called all hand at  
5<sup>th</sup> commenced to cut.

Saturday 7<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather wind S.E. head S.W.  
Employed cutting At 4.45 finished  
cutting the Bodies of both whales  
At 6 P.M. finished clearing up  
the decks. At 7.45 P.M. set the  
watch Both Heads lying along  
side. weather fine. started  
the works. Middle and latter part  
Boring. At 8.00 A.M. commenced  
to work at the Heads



S Wilson Master.

1880

Sunday 8<sup>th</sup>  
Fine weather wind S.E. finished cutting the heads put two Cases and one junk in the Tank At 6.30 P.M. set the Hatch. Middle and latter strong gale Employed Boiling all hand cutting up Blubber everything furled but Main spencer and 2<sup>d</sup> Mast Stayed

Monday 9<sup>th</sup>  
Strong Gale from E S.E. head to Northward Employed cutting up Blubber and Boiling. At 6.00 P.M. set the Hatch for the night. Middle and latter part fine employed boiling

Tuesday 10<sup>th</sup>  
Fine weather with heavy swell wind moderate from S.E. ship heading to North and East. Middle part wore to S. Latter part moderate with heavy swell employed Boiling  
Lat. 32-36 S.  
Meridian

Wednesday 11<sup>th</sup>  
Moderate wind from E S.E. head to S. heavy swell employed Boiling. Middle and latter part moderate finished Boiling wind hauled to N.E. square sails all furled.  
Lat 32-28

Thursday 12<sup>th</sup>  
Moderate wind from S.E. head to North square sails furled. Middle and latter part moderate with heavy swell. Employed string down



James Arnold New Bedford  
1880

Friday Feb 13<sup>th</sup>

Moderate weather with heavy swell  
wind N.E. all square sails furled  
finished stowing off Main Hatch and  
commenced forward. Middle and  
latter part weather the same all  
hands at 4.30 A.M. at work stowing  
down in Fore Hatch.

Lat 32.30  
Long 179-32 E.

Saturday 14<sup>th</sup>

Moderate weather wind E head to  
Southward set Lower topsels finished  
stowing the Oil down. Middle part  
Moderate latter part the same  
set upper Topsels and courses

Lat 32 48 S

Sunday 15<sup>th</sup>

Moderate weather wind E & N.E.  
head to S.E. Sundown furled  
all Topsels wore to S. Middle  
and latter part fine made sail  
to Main Top glutters and Sky jib.

Lat 32-21

Monday 16<sup>th</sup>

Moderate weather wind E & S.E.  
head N.E. Sundown furled  
light sails. Middle and latter  
part fine employed scrubbing  
ship, wind hauled to S.

Lat 31-43



J. Wilson Master

1888. Tuesday 17<sup>th</sup>  
 Fine weather Wind S head to E S E  
 Saw French Rock bearing S Dist  
 20 miles. Sun down tacked to W  
 took in sail. Middle and latter  
 part fine. Rock in sight bearing  
 N.

Wednesday 18<sup>th</sup>  
 Fair, wind S head W S W all  
 sail set. Spoke Ship Horatio  
 Capt. Grant exchanged boats crews.  
 took in sail. Middle and latter  
 part fine all sail set head to E S E.  
 Lat 31-04 S.

Thursday 19<sup>th</sup>  
 Partly fine Breeze from S E tacked to  
 S S W. At 10-30 P.M. Capt. G.  
 returned from Horatio took in  
 sail. Middle and latter part  
 strong Breeze set courses Horatio  
 in sight.

Friday 20<sup>th</sup>  
 Fine Breeze from S E head S S W.  
 Horatio in sight. Sun down  
 furled courses. Middle and  
 latter part moderate set  
 at Lapsels and courses  
 Lat 31-38  
 Lat 32-25



Ship James Arnold N.B.

1880

Saturday Feb 21<sup>st</sup>  
Moderate weather wind E head  
SSE observation in sight. Sundown  
took in sail. Middle and  
latter part strong breeze one sail  
in sight wore to SSE.  
Lat 32.48

Sunday 22<sup>nd</sup>  
Strong breeze from E head SSE  
one sail in sight. Sundown furled  
courses - Middle and latter part  
wind and weather the same wore to  
SSE

Monday 23<sup>rd</sup> Lat 32.23  
Strong breeze from E head to SSE.  
thick and hazy Middle and  
latter part the same wore to  
N. Main top galsail set. Wet hold.

Tuesday 24<sup>th</sup>  
Moderate wind from E & E  
head. N. sundown took in  
sail. Raining. Middle and  
latter part much rain wind  
hauled to SSE head E.

Wednesday 25<sup>th</sup>  
No Obs.  
Light wind from SSE much  
rain head E. Middle and  
latter part fine all sail set  
Lat 33.03 N.



J. Wilson, Master

Flour  
Beans  
Sugar

Thursday 26<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather wind N & E Backed  
to N & W Sun down furled upper topsels  
hazy weather Middle and latter  
part fine people employed drawing  
and Knotting Yarns -

Lat 32-34 S  
Long 179-34 W

Friday 27<sup>th</sup>

Moderate weather Wind E by N  
saw one sail in sight Sun down tacked  
out to N by E took in sail. Middle  
and latter part fine people  
making spungars Brought fresh  
Cask Molasses 119 Gallrs Lat 32.20 S  
Mundon

Saturday 28<sup>th</sup>

Fine Breeze from E head S & E  
saw Breaches Sun down took in  
sail. Middle and latter part  
Moderate.

Lat 32-39  
Long 179-30 W

Sunday 29<sup>th</sup>

Strong Breeze from E by N  
head N by E. Sun down took in  
sail. Middle and latter part  
fine daylight all sail set  
course S by S

Lat 32-33 S

Monday 1<sup>st</sup> March

Fine weather wind E course  
S by S. Middle and latter  
part fine all sail set.

Lat 34-39  
Long 177-30 W

Hot Hold



Ship James Arnold New Bedford

1880

Tuesday March 2<sup>nd</sup>  
Fine all day sail set Wind E. S. E.  
Course W. S. W. Middle and latter  
part fine. employed Cleaving painting  
8<sup>th</sup> Saw Cape Breton bearing W. S. W.

Wednesday 3<sup>rd</sup>  
Fine weather all day sail set Wind  
E. S. E. course W. S. W. Cape Breton  
right ahead. Sundown Cape  
bearing W. S. W. 5 miles. Middle  
part fine at 10.30 P.M. anchored  
in Russell 30 fathoms Chain.  
went home with the permission of  
the Capt.



The first of these is the fact that the  
 number of cases of the disease has  
 increased in the last few years.  
 This is due to the fact that the  
 disease is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The second fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The third fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The fourth fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The fifth fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The sixth fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The seventh fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The eighth fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The ninth fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The tenth fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.

The first of these is the fact that the  
 number of cases of the disease has  
 increased in the last few years.  
 This is due to the fact that the  
 disease is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The second fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The third fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The fourth fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The fifth fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The sixth fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The seventh fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The eighth fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The ninth fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.  
 The tenth fact is that the disease  
 is now more common in the  
 tropics than it was formerly.



18.80 Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Monday March 22<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze with frequent squalls of rain  
been employed setting up the head Stays.  
Starboard watch Shore on Liberty

Tuesday March 23<sup>rd</sup>

Strong breeze. been employed spanting the Boats inside  
also received onboard Potatoes. Onions & meat. let go  
the second Anchor at 12 O'clock noon. one watch  
shore on liberty all hands onboard to night but  
the Blacksmith. so ends two Anchors down

Wednesday March 24<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze & pleasant weather. been employed  
getting off water. also broke out Molasses & the  
Reeving cask. have not seen any thing of the Blacksmith  
yet

Thursday March 25<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather been employed at all jobs. have up the  
Starboard Anchor. Mr Silas took 4 men & a polearm  
went down the River to look for the Blacksmith but  
could not find him. there is a Barkentine Anchored  
a head of us to night

Friday March 26<sup>th</sup>

Fine & pleasant weather been employed at all jobs.  
Mr Silas went fishing caught two Barrels so ends

Saturday March 27<sup>th</sup>

Fine & pleasant weather. took the Starboard Boat  
in to repair. got off cask of water & a boat load  
of Oysters



[101]

1880 at Russell Bay of Islands, T. H. Wilson Master

Sunday March 28<sup>th</sup> 1880

Fine pleasant weather this forenoon, this afternoon had a thunder storm, no one been out of the ship to day

Monday March 29<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze & pleasant weather been employed in ordinary ships duties, went on shore this morning to see the Captain, while on shore one man runaway, policeman caught him this afternoon got him in gaol

Tuesday March 30<sup>th</sup>

Fine pleasant weather employed at odd jobs, the man that was caught yesterday came onboard to day, so put him in prison. Mr Silby took four men & a policeman this morning at 4 O'clock & went to look for the Blacksmith got back at 10 O'clock did not get him, so started away at 7 O'clock this evening to see if could get him as the Policeman thinks that he has got track of him

Wednesday March 31<sup>st</sup>

There has been squalls of rain all day, been employed getting water, braking out meat & co did not get the Blacksmith last night, for Carroll still in prison.

Thursday April 1<sup>st</sup> 1880

Strong breeze from the N.E. employed at odd jobs took some recruits from shore, blowing fresh to night so ends

Friday April 2<sup>nd</sup>

Strong breeze from N.E. employed at odd jobs for Carroll still in prison



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Saturday April 3<sup>rd</sup> 1880

Squally rainy weather. bake out Oil. 3d Flour  
also got one cask of water off from shore

Sunday April 4<sup>th</sup>

Fine pleasant weather. every thing quiet to  
day so ends

Monday April 5<sup>th</sup>

Fine pleasant weather employed at odd jobs. refitted  
the cutting blocks. met Hale & co

Tuesday April 6<sup>th</sup>

Squally rainy weather not much of any thing doing  
to day. there was two Steamers came in this morning

Wednesday April 7<sup>th</sup>

Fine pleasant weather ben employed drying sails  
getting off water & co Captain Wilson. has gone to  
Auckland to night. for Carbrat still in bonds.

Thursday April 8<sup>th</sup>

Pleasant weather wind from the N.E. employed  
at odd jobs about ship

Friday April 9<sup>th</sup>

Cloudy weather. wind from the N.E. barometer  
falling slowly. light breeze to night so ends



63  
Master

in Port at Russell Bay of Islands N. B. J. H. Wilson

Saturday April 10<sup>th</sup>

April 3<sup>rd</sup> / 1880

Wind from the North blowing fresh Barometer  
Steady so ends

Sunday April 11<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the South. Cloudy weather  
two Schooners Anchored here this morning  
pleasant weather to night so ends

Monday April 12<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from the South and pleasant weather  
been employed at odd jobs. drying sails. wet-hold. got  
off water. Cloudy weather to night.

Tuesday April 13<sup>th</sup>

Blowing fresh from the South with pleasant weather  
the Steamer Lana came in to day from Auckland.  
with the California Mail. Capt. Wilson came on her.  
employed at various jobs about ship.

Wednesday April 14<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and pleasant weather. employed at  
odd jobs. sent seven bundles of Bone on shore weight  
6.66 Lbs. and got a boat load of Oysters

Thursday April 15<sup>th</sup>

Light air from the South called all hands at daylight. have  
short set all sail and sent the boat in after the Captain  
while waiting a man by the name of Williams Deserted so the  
Captain came off without him. at 8 o'clock A.M. hoisted up the anchor  
left the harbor. at 11 o'clock A.M. had cables all below and decks worked off



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford  
Friday April 16<sup>th</sup> 1880

Commences with light air from the East. Ship heading N.E. with all sail set. employed at odd jobs about ship. at 7.00 P.M. took in the fore and Mizzen-topgallant sails. Cape Britt bearing S. by W. distance 20 miles. Middle part fine. Latter part light breeze from the S.E. Ship steering E. N.E.

Saturday April 17<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light baffling winds from the Eastward. Ship heading from N.E. by N. to N.E. by E. with all sail set. Middle part the same. Latter part employed at odd jobs broke out water and Filaur sea under

Sunday April 18<sup>th</sup>

This twenty-four hours commences with fresh breeze from the East. Ship heading N.E. by N. on Starboard tack. at 5.30 P.M. took in the light sails. Middle part strong breeze. Latter part the same

Monday April 19<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong breeze from the Eastward Ship heading N.E. by N. on the wind. under top sails Middle part much the same. Latter part steering course E. N.E. employed at odd jobs wet-hale &c

Tuesday April 20<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Eastward Ship heading from E. N.E. to N.E. by N. employed at odd jobs. Ship under reef top sails to night. Latter part wind from S.E. Ship steering Course E. N.E. all sail and - Lat 31.58 N.  
Long 79.52 W.



Bound for Whaling Ground April 16<sup>th</sup> / 8.80  
 Wednesday April 21<sup>st</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant weather. Been employed knotting rope-garns for Spungams. at 6 P.M. Shortened sail for the night. wind S.E. Ship heading E.N.E. under close reef top-sails. Middle and latter part much the same

Thursday April 22<sup>nd</sup>

This twenty four hours <sup>came</sup> strong breeze from the S.E. Ship under all sail heading E.N.E. Took all the chests out of the Fore-castle then searched it and the chests to find some missing tools that belonged to the Blacksmith. could not find them. at 4 P.M. raised the ship California. at 4 20 P.M. saw the French rock bearing E. by S. Sailed with the California under close reefers to night. Latter part strong breeze and squally weather. at 7 A.M. wore ship and set the courses. Ship heading S.W. California in sight - so ends

Friday April 23<sup>rd</sup>

Strong breeze and squally weather. been employed at odd jobs. California in sight. at 6 P.M. wore ship took up the boats and furled the courses. Ship heading E. by N. Middle part the same. Latter part Broke out meat. one sail in sight. at 6.30 A.M. wore ship heading to the S.W. under close reef top-sails

Saturday April 24<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong breeze and rugged weather. Ship under close reef top-sails. Employed in taking the ceiling out the Bow boat and hauling her. at 5.30 wore ship to the East. Middle and Latter part much the same. Been Employed painting the Bow boat and side. so ends

Lat - 30.48 S.

Boat  
 Park



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Sundaz April 25<sup>th</sup> / 8.80

Fresh breeze and pleasant weather. at 12.10 P.M. raised the Curtis Racks one Point off the Sea beam. Ship on the wind heading E. by N. under Top sails and courses. at 5 P.M. wore ship halled up the courses. Ship under Top sails to night. heading S. S. W. Curtis Racks off Sea quarter. 4 Miles distance. Middle part Squally. furled the upper Top sails. Latter part - Curtis Racks insight. saw ship off Sea beam. run for her found her to be the Whale ship Horatio. Capt. Wilson went on board her so ends

Monday April 26<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light breeze S.E. Ship under all sail, gaming with the Horatio. at 8 P.M. broke up the gam. Ship under close reef Top sails. Middle part light air. Latter part made all sail. Horatio off our Sea beam close to. been employed braking out Flour. Sugar. Coffee. Butter. Molasses and Water. wind from S.E. Ship on diferant-tacks. so ends

Tuesday April 27<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and good weather. Ship under all sail beating to windward. wind from S.E. at 5.30 P.M. Shortend sail for the night. Horatio insight off our Sea quarter. Middle part fresh gale Ship under close reef main Top sail. Latter part strong breeze Ship under three close reef Top sails. heading to the South.

Wednesday April 28 Lat 31 40 S.

Strong breeze and cloudy. wind from S.E. Ship under 3 close reef Top sails. at 6 P.M. took in fore and Mizzen-Top sails. Horatio insight. Middle part fine breeze. Latter part good breeze. pleasant weather. wind from S.E. Ship by the wind on peart-tack. Horatio. insight off Sea beam. broake out Bread. so ends



cruising of French Rack. T. H. Wilson Master April 25<sup>th</sup>  
 Thursday April 29<sup>th</sup> 1880

Commenced with fine breeze and pleasant weather  
 wind from East. at 1 P.M. Racked ship. employed  
 in ordinary duty. at 6 P.M. shortened sail for the night  
 Latter part employed making spungoon. The Horatio  
 insight off sea bars

Latitude  $32^{\circ} 32' S.$

Friday April 30<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather wind from the  
 Eastward ship on Starboard tack. employed painting  
 anchors. and cleaning rig parts. at sundown shortened  
 sail. ship heading N.N.E. Latter part employed in  
 ordinary ship duty.

Lat  $32^{\circ} 20' S.$

Saturday April May 1<sup>st</sup> 1880

Commenced with fine breeze and pleasant weather  
 ship on Starboard tack. heading N.N.E. employed at  
 odd jobs. been one sail insight. took in light sails  
 to night. Middle and Latter part light winds from  
 Eastward. employed repairing lower fore topsail

Lat  $32^{\circ} 14' S.$

Sunday May 2<sup>nd</sup>

Light breeze and cloudy weather. wind from eastward  
 ship on Port tack. employed repairing lower Fore topsail  
 finished and bent it. Racked ship and took in the light  
 sails to night. killed a Pig. Middle and Latter part  
 winds the same

Monday May 3<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh breeze and cloudy weather. wind from the Eastward  
 ship by the wind on Starboard tack. at sundown took in the  
 light sails. Middle and Latter part much the same  
 employed repairing Main topmast back stay.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford  
Tuesday May 4<sup>th</sup> / 8.80

Beef  
Park

Strong breeze & squally weather, employed repairing  
main topmast-back stay. Ship by the wind heading N.N.E.,  
wind still from the Eastward. There has been repairs  
in sight to day. Latter part fine breeze & pleasant -  
employed baking out meat & setting up the main -  
topmast-rigging

Lat 32.03 S.

Long 175.14 W.

Wednesday May 5<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze & pleasant weather employed at  
odd jobs about ship. wind from the Eastward ship  
heading S.E. took in all but three close reef top-  
sails to night. Latter part strong breeze from N.N.E.  
Ship steering course S. at 11.30 P.M. luffed to the wind  
on starboard tack. Employed repairing the main top-  
gallant-sail

Lat 33.05

Thursday May 6<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze cloudy weather employed repairing the  
main topgallant-sail. To night hove to on Port-tack  
under main spencer & fore topmast-staysail. all  
three topsails in. blowing hard from N.N.E. with  
squalls of rain. Middle part the same. Latter part  
more moderate seth lower topsails & courses. repaired  
the main topgallant-sail and bent it.

Lat 33.00 S.

Friday May 7<sup>th</sup>

Flour  
Water

Strong breeze with squalls of rain. wind from W.N.W.  
Ship on Port-tack heading North. Middle part the same.  
Latter part wind from the Westward ship on the  
Port-tack heading N.N.W. Bake out Water and  
Flour

Lat 32.15 S.



cruising off French Rack. T.H. Wilson Master May 4<sup>th</sup> 1880

Saturday May 8<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from the South with frequent squalls of rain. at 1 O'clock P.M. wore ship made sail & kept her E.N.E. at 2 P.M. raised a sail so hatted up for her found her to be the California. so kept her off on course again. to night - steering course E.N.E. with main topgallant sail out. middle part the same & latter part employed at odd jobs ship with all sail out steering course N.E. by E. bound for the off shore Ground

Lat 16.16 S.  
Long 175.41 1/4 W.

Sunday May 9<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S. by E. ship steering course N.E. by E. all sail out - employed at odd jobs about ship. middle & latter part strong breeze & squally weather. steering course N.E. so ends

Lat 29.58 S.  
Long 173.56 1/2 W.

Monday May 10<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.E. ship on the wind heading N.E. to N.N.E. under topsails & courses. middle part the same, latter part wind hatted to the N.E. ship by the wind heading N.N.W. employed at various jobs

Lat 28.59 S.

Tuesday May 11<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze & pleasant weather ship by the wind on starboard tack heading from N. to N.N.W. middle part the same. latter part thick hazy weather wind the same. employed repairing the flying - jib so ends

Lat 27.22 S.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Bound  
Wednesday May 12<sup>th</sup> 1880

Commenced with thick hazy weather. employed  
repairing the flying jib. at 5 P.M. wind halled  
to the N.W. Steering course to night East. Middle  
and latter part much the same. finished the  
flying jib and bent it to end

Thursday May 13<sup>th</sup>

Thick hazy weather with frequent showers of  
rain. wind from N.W. ship steering course East  
middle and latter part the same

Lat 28.03 S.  
Long

Friday May 14<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from N.W. thick hazy weather.  
ship steering course East all sail set. Middle and  
latter part the same. broke out Pork and Beef

Pork  
Beef

Lat 28.42 S.  
Long

Saturday May 15<sup>th</sup>

Thick rainy weather. wind from N.W. steering course  
East all sail set at 6 P.M. wind halled more to  
the westward. middle and latter part the same

Lat 28.52 S.  
Long 162.23 1/2 W.

Sunday May 16<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from West steering course E. by N.  
and frequent squalls of rain. middle and latter  
part fine. wind West steering course East



[111]

for the off Shore Ground. T. H. Wilson Master. May 12<sup>th</sup> 1880  
Monday May 17<sup>th</sup>

Flour  
Oil  
Light breeze from West with hazy weather. Steering  
course East. Saw Porpoises to night. Middle part -  
the same. Latter part - wind light from S.W. employed  
reparing the fore topgallant sail so ends

Lat - 29.15 S.  
Long 158.40 W.

Tuesday May 18<sup>th</sup>

Light air from S.E. Ship by the wind heading  
E by N. employed reparing the fore topgallant sail  
Middle part the same. Latter part light air Southeast-  
Ship by the wind heading from E by N to North.  
finnished the topgallant sail and bent it -

Lat - 29.05 S.

Wednesday May 19<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light air from S.E. Ship by  
the wind on Starboard tack heading from N.E. to  
N. employed at od jobs about ship. Middle part -  
light bafflin winds. Latter part - wind from E.N.E. to  
N.N.E. Ship by the wind on Port tack. fresh breeze  
and raining weather

No Obs  
Thursday May 20<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze and raining weather  
wind E.N.E. Ship by the wind on Port tack heading  
S.E. tack in the light sails to night. Middle part -  
wind changed to the N.E. Latter part - wind backing  
to the South East. Ship on Starboard tack heading  
N.N.E.

Lat - 30.19 S.  
Long 156.20 W.

Friday May 21<sup>st</sup>

Strong breeze from E.S.E. Ship under topsails heading N.E.  
on Starboard tack Middle and Latter part - the  
same. employed at od jobs so ends



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Command  
Saturday May 22<sup>nd</sup> 1880

Commences with strong breeze from S. E. by E. ship  
on starboard tack heading E. N. E. under top sails and  
courses. broke out water. Middle and latter part the  
same. Employed in ordinary ship duty

Sunday May 23<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh breeze and pleasant weather wind from  
S. E. by S. ship heading N. E. by N. Middle and latter  
part the same

Monday May 24<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and pleasant weather. Ship by the  
wind on starboard tack heading from N. N. E. to  
N. Middle and latter part the same. Employed  
Brakeing out water. Flour. Butter.

Lat 25.11 S.  
Long

Tuesday May 25<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from the Eastward at 2.30 P.M.  
tacked ship. heading from S. E. by S. to S. by E. on  
Port tack. Middle and latter part the same. been  
employed repairing sails

Wednesday May 26<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Eastward. employed repair-  
ing sails at 2.30 P.M. wore ship on starboard tack  
heading N. N. E. Middle and latter part much  
the same. at 6 A.M. tacked ship. head S. E. been  
employed repairing sails. See end

Flour  
Butter  
Water



for the off shore Ground. T. H. Wilson Master May 22<sup>nd</sup> / 8.50

Thursday May 27<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Eastward ship on the Port-tack heading S.E. Employed repairing sails. Middle part wind halled to the Northward. Latter part - Steering course E. by S. wind N. Employed repairing sails &c

Friday May 28<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from W.S.W. steering East. Employed repairing rigging &c Middle part - much the same. Latter part - calm employed setting up rigging

Lat - 26.39 S.

Saturday May 29<sup>th</sup>

Light air from the Westward steering course E.S.E. Employed working on the rigging. Middle part - wind the same. Latter part - wind N.E. by E. ship by the wind heading E.S.E. on Port-tack. Employed Braking out - Water and Vinegar &c

Saturday May 29<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. Been employed sailing down the flying jib and fore Royal stays. As we have crossed the 180 Meridian and are in West-Longitude. we call this day Saturday 29<sup>th</sup> in stead of Sunday 30<sup>th</sup>. Threw the night strong breeze. steering course E. by S. Latter part - the same Employed at odd jobs. broke out - Beef & Pork

Lat - 28.17 S.

Sunday May 30<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from N by W. ship by the wind heading N.E. Middle part - the same. Latter part - thick hazy weather at 9.30 raised the Bas rocks. Three points forward the Leaben 3 miles off

Lat - 27.48 S.

Beef  
Pork



Ship James. Arnold of New Bedford. bound for  
Monday May 31<sup>st</sup> 1880

Flour  
Butter  
Molasses  
Beans  
Cheese  
Raisins

Fresh breeze from North steering course E. by N.  
at 1 o'clock P.M. lost sight of the Barracks bearing W. S. W.  
to night by the wind heading E. N. E. Middle part the  
same. Latter part light variable winds with a tough rain  
Morn. broke out Flour &c wet hole

Tuesday June 1<sup>st</sup> 1880

Commences with light bafflin winds and rain. at  
3 P.M. breeze sprung up from the North. to night  
steering course E. N. E. thick cloudy weather. threw the  
night thick rainy weather. had a squall and blew  
away the mainsail buntlines parted. Latter part  
frequent squalls of rain

Wednesday June 2<sup>nd</sup>

Commences with squally rainy weather broke out  
mainsail and Bread between squalls. wind North.  
steering course N. E. by E. Middle and Latter part  
the same. bent the main sail

Thursday June 3<sup>rd</sup>

Light breeze and rain. wind from North to N.W.  
steering course N. E. by E. Middle part the same.  
Latter part no rain. but cloudy weather. steering  
course N. E. by E. Employed at odd jobs about ship.

Friday June 4<sup>th</sup>

Lat 26.56 S.

Commences with fresh breeze from the Northward  
steering N. E. Employed working in the rigging. Middle  
and Latter part the same so ends

Lat 25.53 S.



The off Shore Ground T. H. Wilson Master  
 May 31<sup>st</sup> / 1880  
 Saturday June 5<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Northward steering course N. E.  $\frac{1}{2}$  E. been employed in the rigging. Middle part strong breeze. Latter part fine breeze from West. at 6 A.M. raised the Island of Pitcairns. at run down to it and a boat came off from shore and Capt. Wilson went on shore in her. so ends

Sunday June 6<sup>th</sup>

Commences with squally rainey weather. Lazing off and on at Pitcairns Island. Capt. Wilson on shore at 6 P.M. wore ship in shore under topsails and fore sail. cloudy weather. Threw the night fine weather. Latter part fine weather wind from the South stood in to the land and Capt. Wilson came off after some things and went on shore again so ends

Monday June 7<sup>th</sup>

Beef.  
 Pork  
 P. Oil

Commences with fine breeze from the South. and pleasant weather. still Lazing off and on at Pitcairns Island. Middle part fine weather. Latter part employed getting ready for Recruits. at 10 A.M. send in two Boats for Recruits

Tuesday June 8<sup>th</sup>

Light-breeze and pleasant weather. the Boats came off at 4 P.M. with Potatoes and Jams. still Lazing off and on. Capt. on shore. Threw the night fine weather. Latter part the same. employed getting off Recruits so ends

Wednesday June 9<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather employed getting off Recruits. Capt. W. still on shore. Middle part good weather. Latter part employed bracking out water and stowing away Recruits so ends



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford  
Thursday June 10<sup>th</sup> 1880

Good breeze and pleasant - still laying off and on getting keened. Middle part fine. Latter part fresh breeze from S.W. still laying off and on

Friday June 11<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.W. still laying off and on. at 4 P.M. Captain came on board with two Boats loaded with people to do some trading. at 8 P.M. they went on shore. so made sail and kept the ship off East. Middle part light breeze. Latter part light breeze from N.W. steering course East. Land in sight - so ends

Saturday June 12<sup>th</sup>

Bread

Fresh breeze from S.W. been employed baking out Bread &c steering course to night East. Squalls of rain. Middle and latter part much the same. been employed repairing the rigging

Sunday June 13<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from the Southward. employed repairing the rigging. steering course to night East. Middle and latter part the same. so ends

Monday June 14<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. wind from S.E. by the wind on Starboard tack heading N.E. & E. Middle and latter part much the same. employed at odd jobs about ship. wet Halls &c



Bound for off Shore Ground T. H. Wilson Master  
 Tuesday June 15<sup>th</sup> June 10<sup>th</sup> / 1850

Beef  
 Pork

Strong breeze and pleasant-weather. Employed at  
 brading sener and other ad jobs about ship. Steering  
 by the wind on Starboard tack heading N.N.E.  
 Middle part wind hatted to the Northward. Latter  
 part employed taring down the Mizzen rigging and  
 other jobs about-deck so ends

Lat-23.30 S.  
 Long 120.38 W.

Wednesday June 16<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Northward. been employed  
 taring down the Mizzen rigging. Ship on Port-tack  
 steering course N.E. by E. Middle and latter part  
 the same

Thursday June 17<sup>th</sup> Lat-22.32 S.

Fresh breeze from the westward. been employed  
 taring down the Fore and main backstays. steering  
 course to night N.E. Middle and latter part  
 the same

Friday June 18<sup>th</sup>

Lat-21.19 S.  
 Long 117.00 W.

Light-breeze and squalls of rain. Employed taring  
 down the rigging. steering course N.E. by N. Middle and  
 latter part the same

Lat-20.40 S.

Saturday June 19<sup>th</sup>

Light-air from the westward. Employed taring  
 the rigging. steering course to night N.E. by N. Middle  
 and latter part the same. Employed Painting Chains  
 and to work in the rigging

Lat-19.55 S.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Bound  
Sunday June 20<sup>th</sup> / 8.80

Light air from the S.W. Employed braking out  
for water and Flour and other ad jobs about decks  
steering course N.E. by N. Middle and latter part  
the same

Lat 19.15 S.

Monday June 21<sup>st</sup>

Commences with light S.E. trades. Steering  
course N.E. by E. Middle and latter part - much  
the same. Employed setting up the Fore and Main  
rigging

Tuesday June 22<sup>nd</sup>

Commences with light trades and squalls of  
rain. been employed setting up the Fore and  
Main rigging. steering course to night - N.E. by N.  
Middle and latter part the same. Employed  
taring down the fore and main rigging

Wednesday June 23<sup>rd</sup>

Commences with squalls of rain. Employed  
taring down. pleasant to night. Middle  
and latter part - much the same. been employed  
taring down &c

Lat 14.5 S.

Thursday June 24<sup>th</sup>

commences with light trades and squalls  
of rain. Employed taring down. steering by  
the wind on Starboard tack heading from  
N. to N.E. Middle part the same latter part  
at 8.30 A.M. saw Sperm Whales going quick  
to windward so ends. in chase of whales

Lat 13.21 S.

Long 112.41 W.



for off shore Ground T. H. Wilson Master  
June 20<sup>th</sup> 1880

Friday June 25<sup>th</sup>

Flour

Strong trades and squally. still in chase of the whales beating to windward at 1 P.M. they went out of sight to windward, did not lower for them. Brought the jib to night - sent it in. Middle part strong trades, latter part light trades by the wind on different tack, employed repairing the jib. broke out Flour

Saturday June 26<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light trades and pleasant weather finished the jib and bent it. Ship by the wind on different tack working to the eastward. Middle and latter part calm. Employed repairing foretopmast shrouds as it parted, also sent down the main topgallant sail and bent another in its place

Sunday June 27<sup>th</sup>

commences with dead calm employed repairing the main topgallant sail. Middle and latter part calm

Lat 13.00 S.

Monday June 28<sup>th</sup>

Water  
Sugar  
Oil  
Beans  
Beef  
Pork

Commences with light air and pleasant weather Ship by the wind on Starboard tack heading from N. to N.N.E. there has been Porpoises in sight. threw the night light breeze. Latter part strong breeze, employed bracking out for Water. Oil. Beans. Sugar. &c

Tuesday June 29<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades, Ship by the wind on Starboard tack heading from N. by E. to N.N.E. been employed working in the rigging Middle and latter part the same

Lat 09.56 S.



Ship James. Arnold of New Bedford  
Wednesday June 30<sup>th</sup> / 8.80

Commences with strong trades. Employed working in the rigging. To night ship by the wind on starboard tack heading N.N.E. saw white water, Middle and latter part strong trades. Employed working in the rigging

Thursday July 1<sup>st</sup> / 8.80

Strong trades and squalls. Been employed working in the rigging. Ship by the wind under courses and topsails. Middle part the same. Latter part at 9<sup>th</sup> A.M. raised Sperm Whales off weather been going to windward

- Lat -  
Long

Friday July 2<sup>nd</sup>

Strong trades ship under all sail beating to the windward in chase of the whales. at 3<sup>th</sup> P.M. lowered for them. Bow Boat struck. took the whale along side at 5 P.M. got up cutting gear and things in readiness for cutting in the morning. got supper and set the watches. Middle part fine. Latter part at daylight hooked on to the whale and commenced to cut. saw Sperm Whales

Saturday July 3<sup>rd</sup>

Commences with strong trades and squally weather at 1 P.M. had the whale in on deck. Employed cutting up flunk and tying out. Middle and latter part baiting out the whale. Squally weather saw Sperm whale to windward going quick. broke out Water and Flour



Bound for the off Shore Ground T. H. Wilson Master  
June 30<sup>th</sup> / 1880  
Sunday July 4<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong trades and squalls of rain  
there had been sulphur-bottoms around. employed  
tizing out middle and latter part the same

Lat 6.21 S.  
Long 109.00 W.

Monday July 5<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades and pleasant - employed tizing out  
to night - ship by the wind on starboard tack heading N. 2  
middle part finished tizing. Latter part employed  
clearing up decks

Lat 5.26 S

Tuesday July 6<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fresh trades ship by the wind  
on different tacks. been employed to work in the  
rigging. middle part fine. Latter part employed at  
odd jobs about ship. so ends

Wednesday July 7<sup>th</sup>

Beef  
Pork

Fine trades and pleasant. been employed at odd  
jobs about ship. Saw Sulphur-bottom to night. took  
in the upper topsails. middle part fine. Latter  
part saw large breach run for it found it to be  
a finback whale. ship by the wind under topsails

Thursday July 8<sup>th</sup>

Molasses

Commences with fresh trades. been employed  
brakeing out water and getting ready for stowing  
down the oil in the morning to night took in  
the upper topsails. middle part fine. Latter part  
fine trades. employed stowing down the oil. finished  
at and cleared up decks. so ends. broke out Molasses



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising  
Friday July 9<sup>th</sup> 1880

Commences with fine trades and pleasant weather. Employed at odd jobs about ship. By the wind to night on Port tack heading S. by E. under top-sails. Middle part the same. Latter part employed at odd jobs. Brake out sails &c. steering course North.

Saturday July 10<sup>th</sup>

Commences with squalls of rain. wore ship on Port-tack, steering course South<sup>on</sup>. Bent the Fore sail and bent another in its place. Took in topgallant-sail and flying jib to night. Middle part fine. Latter part steering course N. N. E. under all sail. Employed at odd jobs. So ends.

Sunday July 11<sup>th</sup>

Fine trades and pleasant. Ship under all sail steering N. N. E. Employed at odd jobs. To night took in the light-sails. By the wind heading N. E. Middle part the same. Latter part under all sail. By the wind on Port tack heading S. by E.

Monday July 12<sup>th</sup>. Lat 4.53 S.

Fine trades and pleasant weather. Ship by the wind under all sail heading to Southwester at sundown took in light-sails. Middle part fine. Latter part wet-holed &c. at 8. A. M. raised Sperm Whales. at 9.30<sup>m</sup> lowered for them L. B. Stork got him to the ship at 12 O'clock noon and got dinner all hands

No. Obs



on off shore Ground.. T. H. Wilson Master  
 Tuesday July 13<sup>th</sup> July 9<sup>th</sup> 1880

Fine trades and pleasant. got up the cutting gear and commenced to cut the whale in at sundown had him on deck and all cut up in 10 horse pieces, got supper and set the watch. Middle part employed in boiling out the whale. Latter part the same.

Wednesday July 14<sup>th</sup> Lat 5.25 S

Butter Fresh trades and pleasant employed in boiling at 7 P.M. finished mincing the blubber. Middle part finished boiling. Latter part employed clearing up decks & broke out Butter.

Thursday July 15<sup>th</sup> Lat 5.37 S

Strong trades and pleasant employed at all jobs Ship by the wind heading to Southward under lower topsails. Middle part the same. Latter part employed at all jobs about ship

Friday July 16<sup>th</sup>

Fresh trades and pleasant. employed fixing a preventer on the fore topmast Rigging. Ship by the wind heading to the Northward. Middle part the same. Latter part ship by the wind heading to the Southward employed repairing the upper fore top sail.

Saturday July 17<sup>th</sup>

Fresh trades ship by the wind and Port tack. finished the fore top sail and bent it. Middle part wore ship to the North. Latter part employed at all jobs about ship



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising  
Sundaz July 18<sup>th</sup> 1880

Commences with fresh trades and squally weather  
Ship by the wind on starboard tack heading to  
the Northward. been employed at ad jobs. Brake and  
flour. to night under lower topsails. Middle part  
the same. Latter part at 7<sup>th</sup> A.M. set the  
topsails and topgallant sails Steered course S.W.  
So ends

Monday July 19<sup>th</sup>

Fine trades and pleasant weather. Ship steering  
course S.W. by W. to night took in the light sails and  
upper topsails. Middle part fine. Latter part employed  
mending hole. bracking out water repairing cork and making  
spungarn. Steering North

Tuesday July 20<sup>th</sup>

Fine trades and pleasant. Employed making spungarn  
&c steering course S.W. at 3 P.M. raised a whaler  
did not speak her. Shortened sail to night. Middle  
part fine. Latter part made all sail by the wind  
on starboard tack. Employed making spungarn  
&c whaler in sight astern.

Wednesday July 21<sup>st</sup>

Fine trades and pleasant. Tacked ship at 12 noon  
employed stowing down two casks of oil. Kept off  
for the whaler. Run down to her and hauled. Hauled  
her to be the John P. West. Latter part employed  
repairing sails. The John P. West is in sight astern.  
So ends This day



on off Shore Ground T.H. Wilson Master July 18<sup>th</sup> / 1880  
 Thursday July 22<sup>nd</sup>

This twentyfour hours commences with fine trades and pleasant. been employed repairing sails. at sun down took in the light sails. John P. West insight off sea beam, middle part fine. Latter part of the wind on Starboard tack heading to the Northward. Employed repairing sails. John P. West insight off sea beam

Friday July 23<sup>rd</sup>

Fine trades and pleasant been employed repairing sails. ship by the wind on Starboard tack heading to the Northward. under all sail. to night took in the light sails. John P. West off sea beam Latter part of the wind heading to the Northward. employed repairing sails. Bark John P. West insight

Saturday July 24<sup>th</sup>

Beef  
 Pork  
 Water  
 Bread

Fresh trades and pleasant. by the wind heading to the Northward. John P. West insight. been employed repairing sails. to night took in the light sails and were ship heading to the South. Latter part employed braking out for meat water. ship by the wind heading to the Southward.

Sunday July 25<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades. ship by the wind heading to the Southward. saw breacher and one Sulphur beam Middle part wore ship to the Northward. Latter part saw a breach off the weather bows. at 10<sup>th</sup> A.M. took ship to the Southward Se end



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising  
Monday July 26<sup>th</sup> 1880

Commenced with strong trades and frequent squalls of rain. There has been Sulphurbottoms in sight. Tacked ship to night to the Northward. Middle part took in the upper topsails. Latter part employed at odd jobs about ship. at 7.00 A.M. kepted her off N.N.W.

Lat 5.26 S.

Tuesday July 27<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades and squally weather. Steering course N.N.W. employed at odd jobs about ship to night. Tuffed to the wind heading to the Northward. Middle part strong breeze and squally took in the upper topsails and courses. at day light made sail. kepted her off N.W. employed at odd jobs about ship. Se ends

Lat 4.47 S.

Wednesday July 28<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades and pleasant. at 12 O'clock P.M. wore ship. steered S.W. saw Sulphurbottoms at sun down took in the upper topsails and courses. Tuffed to the wind heading to the Southward. Latter part kepted the ship off N.N.W. and made sail. Se ends

Lat 4.25 S.

Thursday July 29<sup>th</sup>

Fresh trades and pleasant weather. at 12.00 P.M. wore ship. steered course S.W. employed at odd jobs about ship. to night took in the light sails and furled the courses. Latter part fine. kepted the ship off N.N.W. and set all sail. been employed making Spungarn &c

Lat 4.40 S.



on off shore ground. J. H. Wilson Master. July 26<sup>th</sup> / 8.80

Friday July 30<sup>th</sup>

Sugar  
Fine trades and pleasant. Ship under all sail steering course N.N.W. employed making spungarn and other ship duties. there has been a sulphur bottom insight. to night luffed to the wind and shortened sail. Latter part fine weather made sail at daylight and keep the ship off N.N.W. employed repairing sails

Saturday July 31<sup>st</sup>

Fine trades and pleasant-weather. Steering course N.N.W. employed repairing sail. to night shortened sail and luffed to the wind heading to the Northward. Middle and Latter part fine weather. made sail and keep the ship off N.N.W. employed setting up the jib and flying jib stays also repairing sails.

Sunday August 1<sup>st</sup> / 8.80

Light trades and pleasant. employed repairing sail. steering course N.W. to night shortened sail and luffed to the wind. Latter part made all sail and keep the ship S.W. nothing insight. Sea ends

Lat 1.17 S.

Monday August 2<sup>nd</sup>

Commences with light trades and pleasant. Ship steering course S.W. at sundown luffed to the wind and shortened sail. Middle and Latter part the same. employed braking out water and wetting hole. steering course S.W. Sea ends this day



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising  
Tuesday August 3<sup>rd</sup> 1880

Light trades and pleasant. been employed making spungarn &c steering course S.W. to night luffed to the wind and shortend sail. Latter part at daylight made all sail and keep the ship off N.W. employed repairing sail. saw Sulpherbottam. so ends this day

Wednesday August 4<sup>th</sup>

Light trades and pleasant. employed repairing sail. steering course N.W. at sundown shorting sail and luffed to the wind on starboard tack. Latter part at daylight made all sail and keep off S.W. employed repairing the main sail. so ends

Thursday August 5<sup>th</sup> Lat-

Light trades and pleasant. Lowered a boat and caught a turtle. steering course S.W. & W. employed making spungarn, to night shortend sail and luffed to the wind on starboard tack. Latter part at daylight made all sail and steered N. & W. saw finbacks, Humpback and Porpoises. Blackfish, employed at all jobs.

Friday August 6<sup>th</sup>

Light trades and pleasant. ship steering course S.W. employed at all jobs. to night luffed to the wind and shortend sail. Latter part at daylight made all sail kept off S.W. employed repairing lower topsail. there has been Sulpherbottams and finbacks insight.

Lat 00.49 S.



on off shore ground. T.H. Wilson Master Aug 3<sup>rd</sup> 1850

Saturday August 7<sup>th</sup>

Light-trades and pleasant. Ship under all sail steering course S.W. employed repairing sails. 10 night luffed to the wind and shortened sail. Latter part at daylight made all sail and kept the ship off N.E.W. been employed bracking out for Molasses Vinegar, Oil. Water. so ends

Lat 1.20 S,  
Long 121.20 W.

Sunday August 8<sup>th</sup>

Light-trades and pleasant-weather. Ship steering course W.S.W. at 2.30 P.M. saw school of small Sperm Whales. Lowered and Bore. Lashed and Waste Boats struck. Lashed Boat parted and Starboard Boat struck him again. got the whales along side of the ship at sundown. got supper and set the watch. Latter part at daylight called all hands got Breakfast and commenced to cut got them in at noon so ends



Monday August 9<sup>th</sup>

Light-trades and pleasant-employed cutting up Blubber and clearing away the Heads got the backs cleared up at sundown. and started the work. Latter part employed barling. light-trades and pleasant so ends

Tuesday August 10<sup>th</sup>

Light-trades and pleasant-employed barling. there has been Porpoises and Grampases in sight. Middle and Latter part much the same. so ends





Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising  
Wednesday August 11<sup>th</sup> 1880

Light-trades and pleasant. Employed bailing at 3<sup>rd</sup> P.M. finished bailing. Ship under all sail by the wind on Port-tack at sundown took in the light-sails. Latter part fine weather. Made all sail ship by the wind on Port-tack heading South, employed at odd jobs.

Thursday August 12<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light-trades and pleasant-weather. Ship under all sail steering course S.S.W. There has been Finbacks and Sulfurbottoms insight. To night took in the light-sails and luffed to the wind, heading South. Middle part tacked ship to the N.E. Latter part made all sail steered course N.N.E. There has been finbacks insight. So ends

Friday August 13<sup>th</sup>

Light-trades and pleasant-weather. Ship under all sail steering course N.N.E. To night luffed to the wind took in light-sails. Latter part at daylight set all sail and kept off S.S.W. employed at odd jobs,

Saturday August 14<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light-trades and pleasant. There has been Repaires and Grampeses insight. Steering course S.S.W. To night luffed to the wind and took in the light-sails. Latter part fine at daylight set all sail and kept off S.W. by S. employed cooping casks to stow the oil in so ends,



on off shore ground. T. H. Wilson Master Aug 11<sup>th</sup> 1880

Sunday August 15<sup>th</sup>

Light trades and pleasant weather. employed cooping casks. ship under all sail steering course S.W. 15 night took in light sails and courses. steering S.W. middle and latter part the same. ship under all sail steering S.W. Repairs insight - so ends

Lat 2° 19' S.

Monday August 16<sup>th</sup>

Light trades and pleasant. there has been Repairs and Finback insight. ship under all sail steering S.W. middle part the same. Latter part at daylight - broke out the fore-peak to stow down Oil. steering S.W. all sail set.

Tuesday August 17<sup>th</sup>

Fine trades and pleasant. Employed stowing down Oil. ship under all sail steering S.W. bound for the Marghera Islands. middle and latter part fine weather. employed stowing down Oil and stowing off the hold. steering S.W. so ends

Floor  
Boat  
Pork

Wednesday August 18<sup>th</sup>

Fresh trades and pleasant weather. ship under all sail steering S.W. employed scrubbing ship. middle and latter part much the same. employed scraping the masts.

Thursday August 19<sup>th</sup>

Fresh trades and pleasant. employed scraping the masts steering S.W. middle and latter part fine weather employed at all jobs about ship - so ends. steering S.W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford bound  
Friday August 20<sup>th</sup> 1880

Commences with fresh breeze and pleasant-weather  
employed at odd jobs about ship. Steering course S.W.  
Latter part the same. broke out water and wet hole  
see under

Saturday August 21<sup>st</sup>

Fresh trades and pleasant. employed at odd jobs  
making sener and co. at 5.30 P.M. saw a school  
of sperm whales to leeward. Ship run to far and they  
came up to windward of the ship. Lowered Boats and  
gave chase. gave up at sundown and came aboard,  
Latter part fine employed breaking out for Bread Coffee  
Sugar. Steering course W.S.W.

Lat 10.31 S.

Sunday August 22<sup>nd</sup>

Fine trades and pleasant. Steering course W 1/2 S,  
employed at odd jobs. at sundown took in all sail but  
lower topsails. Middle part at 2 O'clock raised  
the Island of Magdalena bearing W 1/2 S. Luffed  
to the wind and layed till daylight then kept off  
for it came to anchor abreast of the town in  
15 fathoms of water gave her 30 fathoms of chain

Monday August 23<sup>rd</sup>

Commences with fine breeze laid at anchor  
at Magdalena. Middle part fine. Latter part employed  
scrubbing ship outside. also sent craft of casks on shore  
for water



for the Marquesas Islands. T. H. Wilson Master Aug 20<sup>th</sup> / 880

Tuesday August 24<sup>th</sup>



Laying at anchor at Magdalena employed getting water got off 100 Barrels. stowed it below and got things in readiness for sea. Latter part at 3 O'clock A. M. weighed anchor and left the Island. Took the Anchors on the Deck stowed the cables below. washed off decks. got Breakfast and sent one watch below to ends

Wednesday August 25<sup>th</sup>

Commences with squalls of rain. employed flagging casks &c Ship heading S.W. the Island went out of sight at 4 P. M. bearing N.E. Latter part strong trades and pleasant employed at all jobs. Steering course S.W.

Thursday August 26<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades and squallier rainier weather employed at all jobs steering course W.S.W. Middle part the same Latter part fine weather employed at all jobs about ship steering course S.W. & W.

Friday August 27<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fine trades and pleasant. Steering course S.W. & W. Bound for the Island of Huathene. Latter part the same employed at all jobs. Baked out Flour. Sugar. and wet hold. so ends

Saturday August 28<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light trades and pleasant weather Steering course S.W. & S. Middle and Latter part the same



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford, Bound  
Sunday August 29<sup>th</sup> 1880

Commences with very light trades and pleasant.  
employed at odd jobs about ship steering course S.W.  $\frac{1}{2}$  S.  
middle and latter part much the same. sighted one  
of the Society Islands this morning at daylight

Lat 15.02 S.

Monday August 30<sup>th</sup>

Very light trades. steering course to night S.W.  $\frac{1}{2}$  S. & S.  
middle and latter part much the same. employed at  
odd jobs. wet hole and broke out Bread

Bread

Lat 16.12 S.

Tuesday August 31<sup>st</sup>

Commences with fine trades. at 2 P.M. raised  
the Island of Huahine. did not have wind enough  
to get in before dark. so run down to it and luffed  
to for the night. middle part squally. latter part at  
daylight made all sail and steamed for the harbor at 7 A.M.  
Pilot came aboard. came to Anchor at 7.30 in 5 fathoms of  
water at the mouth of the harbor. run out chace Anchor  
and lines commenced to warp her in so ends this day

Wednesday August September 1<sup>st</sup>

Commences with squalls of rain. employed warping  
the ship in at 3 O'clock P.M. came to Anchor in  
the harbor in 13 fathoms of water gave her 30 fathoms of  
Cable. washed ship. got supper and set the watch for  
the night. latter part employed at odd jobs sent a  
raft of Barks on shore. scrubbed ship. and commenced  
to sand down the fore topmast rigging.





for the Society Islands. T. H. Wilson Master Aug 22<sup>nd</sup> / 8.80

Thursday September 2<sup>nd</sup>

Commenced with squalls of rain employed sending down the fore topmast-rigging to repair. To night one watch shore on liberty. Landed <sup>part</sup> at daylight watch came onboard, been employed painting ship and repairing fore topmast-rigging

Friday Sept 3<sup>rd</sup> Sivel account

Very light air and pleasant. Been employed at odd jobs. setting up rigging, painting &c. one watch shore on liberty to night

Saturday Sept 4<sup>th</sup>

Commenced and ended with squally rainier weather could not work to day as there was too much rain. Landed watch on shore to night. Starboard watch all onboard at daylight this morning so ends

Sunday Sept 5<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze with frequent squalls of rain. There was a French man of war, came in and a schooner to day Starboard watch shore on liberty to night

Monday Sept 6<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze with frequent squalls of rain. Starboard watch came off this morning. Been employed to day breaking out the after hold and stowing it back again. Landed watch on shore to night. at 2 o'clock P.M. let go the starboard anchor



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Sailing  
Tuesday Sept 7<sup>th</sup> / 1880

Commenced with fine weather been employed getting  
water and stowing cargo. The Starboard watch came  
off this morning. The French Man of War went out  
to day and a English Man of War came in. Starboard  
watch there to night - so ends this day

Wednesday Sept 8<sup>th</sup>

Moatassess  
Fine breeze and pleasant weather. Employed getting  
off wood and water. The English Man of War went  
out this morning. Starboard watch all came off this  
morning but one man, and he could not come as he  
was so badly used up by five men pounding him  
last night. he is cared for on shore. Starboard watch on  
shore to night.

Thursday Sept 9<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather. employed getting wood and water. Starboard  
watch came off this morning. watch on shore to  
night - so ends.

Friday Sept 10<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather. employed painting ship and  
getting off Recruits. The man that was hurt  
is still on shore sick. Starboard watch on shore  
to night.

Saturday Sept 11<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather. The Queen and all the Royal family  
have been on board of the ship to day and took Dinner.  
we fired 21 Guns



at Anchor at Huahine. T. H. Wilson Master Sept 7<sup>th</sup>  
1880

Sunday Sept 12<sup>th</sup>

Fine pleasant weather. nothing doing to day as it is  
sunday. Starboard watch there on Liberty. The sick  
man is no better.

Monday Sept 13<sup>th</sup>

Still Lazing in Port. been employed to day painting  
the Iron work and the Waste Boat. took the Starboard  
Boat in on deck to repair. Starboard watch  
there to night. The sick man is much better to  
day

Tuesday Sept 14<sup>th</sup>

In Port employed to day painting the mast-heads  
and Blocks, also the Starboard Boat. The sick man  
came on board of the Ship to day. Starboard watch  
came off this morning. Starboard watch shore to  
night

Wednesday Sept 15<sup>th</sup>

Still finds us in Port. employed over hauling the top-  
sails runners and izes. The man that was hurt is still  
off duty. Starboard watch came off this morning. Starboard  
watch on shore to night. Two Schooners came in this  
morning and went out this afternoon

Thursday Sept 16<sup>th</sup>

Lazing in port employed at odd jobs painting Iron work  
and Bow Boat. The windless patls broke down this after-  
noon and split the Sampson post. about 20 fathom  
of cable run out before we could stop it

Wm. H.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Lying  
Friday Sept<sup>r</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> / 1880

Pleasant-weather and still Lying in Port. been employed to day repairing the windless. finished to night. Starboard watch on shore to night. man that was hurt still off duty

Saturday Sept<sup>r</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>

Lying in Port. Employed to day getting things in readiness for sea. Port-watch on shore to night. the man that was hurt has returned to duty

Sunday Sept<sup>r</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>

Still finds us Lying in Port. nothing doing to day as it is sunday. Starboard watch shore on Liberty & ends

Monday 20<sup>th</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup>

Still finds us Lying in Port. nothing doing to day took the Starboard Anchor on to the Bows. expect to go out to morrow. watch shore to night.

Tuesday Sept<sup>r</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> Sea Account

Light-air and pleasant-weather. at 8 O'clock A.M. Captain and Pilot came on board. made sail took the Anchor and went out of the Harbor. Lashed up the Anchors and stowed the Starboard Cable below. Captain and Pilot went on shore with a boat's crew



at Anohar at The Island of Huakeine Sept 18<sup>th</sup>  
1880  
Wednesday Sept 22<sup>nd</sup> 1880

Bead Fresh breeze and pleasant weather. Laying off and on, at 6 O'clock P.M. stood close in to the harbor and layed aback. But the Captain did not come off. So stood out to sea. Ship under top-sails. Middle part fine. Latter part at daylight made all sail to beat up to the Harbor. at 9 A.M. the Police came off in the Boat to search for men supposed to be stowed away in the ship. he found them and took them on shore. So ends

Thursday Sept 23<sup>rd</sup>

Fine trades and pleasant. Still laying off and on at one O'clock P.M. Captain Wilson came on board. So braced forward, down tacks and kepted her off S.S.W. at 4 O'clock last sight of the Island bearing N.N.E. Middle part fine. Latter part employed at odd jobs over hatching the whaling lines, painting the Anchors &c. Steering course S.W.

Friday Sept 24<sup>th</sup>

Fresh trades and pleasant. Employed at odd jobs. Steering course S.W. under all sail. Middle and latter part much the same. Steering course S.W. by S.

Saturday Sept 25<sup>th</sup>

Fine trades and pleasant-weather. Employed at odd jobs about ship. Steering course S.W. by S. to night. Middle and latter part fine. Employed at odd jobs So ends.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford bound  
Sunday Sept<sup>r</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1880

Very light-trades and cloudy weather. employed on  
ad jobs. there has been a schooner in sight. to night  
light-buffin winds and squally. course S.W. middle  
and latter part the same

Monday Sept<sup>r</sup> 27<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the N.W. steering course W.S.W.  
to night steering S.W. by W. cloudy weather. middle  
part squally rainey weather took in all but the  
upper topsails. at daylight-made sail wind from  
the westward ship by the wind heading North on e  
sail in sight. been employed traking out water Filom  
and Medt. wind hatling to the South

Tuesday Sept<sup>r</sup> 28<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather ship by the  
wind heading W. by N. wind hatling to the South.  
to night the schooner that has been in sight all  
day. came closed to us lowered her Mast- and  
the Capt<sup>r</sup> came on board. to night the Island  
of is in sight bearing S.W. middle and  
latter part beating up to the Island to see if we  
can get some men

Wednesday Sept<sup>r</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze. still beating up to the Island. The  
schooner has been beating up with us all day. to  
night the lights are in sight on shore, latter part  
lazing off and on the Island. at 4 O'clock P.M.  
I went on shore to see if I could ship some men as  
the Capt<sup>r</sup> is sick. shipped three men. and took off some  
men to do some traking. at 11 O'clock P.M. went on  
shore again to get the mens things.



[141]

To The Island of Raratonga Sept 26<sup>th</sup> 1880  
Thursday Sept 30<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades. Still laying off and on. at 2.30 A.M. came on board the ship with the men that we shipped and two men as passengers to Norfolk Island, made all sail and kepted her off W.S.W. bound for Norfolk Island. one man by the name of John Thomas deserted while on shore. Middle and latter part - strong breeze. steering course S.W. by W.

Friday Oct 1<sup>st</sup> 1880

Strong trades and pleasant. employed at all jobs about ship. steering course S.W. by W. middle and latter part the same. so ends

Saturday Oct 2<sup>nd</sup>

Fresh trades and pleasant. employed making fish line &c. steering course to night S.W. by W. middle part squalls of rain. latter part employed at all jobs. steering course W.S.W. so ends

Sunday Oct 3<sup>rd</sup>

Light breeze and cloudy weather. employed making fish line and other jobs about ship. steering course to night W.S.W. day light air and cloudy. middle part and latter part frequent squalls of rain. wind from the North. steering course W.S.W.

Long 169.09 W.

Monday Oct 4<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with squalls of rain. wind shifted to the South. to night pleasant weather steering course W.S.W. middle and latter part the same. been employed breaking out water. Pork, Beef. and wetting Hold

Beef  
Pork



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford bound  
Tuesday October 5<sup>th</sup> 1880

Commences with fine breeze from the South  
steering course W. S. W. employed at odd jobs.  
Middle and latter part - much the same. Employed  
knoting rope yarns and making foxes

Wednesday Oct 6<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light air and pleasant weather  
employed knoting rope yarns & steering course  
to night - S. W. by W. wind from South. Latter part  
light air from South to N. E. with rain. Employed  
at odd jobs. so ends

Lat - 24.35 S.

Thursday Oct 7<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light air veering from South to  
N. E. steering course to night - S. W. Middle and  
latter part Calm. been employed breaking out  
cordage &c

Friday Oct 8<sup>th</sup>

Commences with a calm. employed at odd jobs  
at 4 O'clock P. M. there was a light breeze springing  
up from the S. S. W. heading West. by the wind on  
the Port tack to night. Middle and latter part  
light breeze from the Southward ship by the  
wind on Port tack heading S. W. by W. Employed  
making sward mat and working in the rigging  
broke out Molasses.



[143]

for Norfolk Island Oct 5<sup>th</sup> 1880

Saturday Oct 9<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze and cloudy weather, wind from the Southward steering course S.W. been employed working in the rigging. Latter part steering by the wind heading from West to W.N.W. employed making spun yarn and to work in the rigging. so ends

Sunday Oct 10<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Southward ship by the wind on Port-tack heading from West to W.N.W. Employed at odd jobs about ship. To night at 6.30 tacked ship to the S.E. Middle and latter part much the same. Tacked ship to the Westward at 9 A.M.

~~Monday Oct 11<sup>th</sup>~~ Tuesday Oct 12<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.S.W. ship by the wind on Port-tack heading W by S. fore and Mizzen-topgallant sails furled. In consideration of crossing the one Hundredth and Eightieth meridian we call this day Tuesday instead of Monday. Latter part strong breeze from the Southward ship by the wind heading S.W by W. under all sail.

Wednesday Oct 13<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Southward ship by the wind on Port-tack heading S.W by W. under all sail. Latter part wind light and South. Steering S.W. Employed making spun yarn &c



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford  
Thursday Oct 14<sup>th</sup> 1880

Light breeze from South. Steering course S.W. unbent the mainsail and bent another in its place. Middle and latter part fine weather employed Roping in the fore Stagsail. Steering S.W.

Friday Oct 15<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from the N.E. Steering S.W. finished Roping the fore Stagsail and bent it. To night wind from the North. Steering S.W. & W. Middle and latter part the same.

Saturday Oct 16<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the North Steering course W. & S. & S. employed at all jobs. Latter part the same.

Sunday Oct 17<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Northward Steering course W.S.W. To night tack in the light sails and furlled them. Middle part squally rainy weather layed to under lower topsails. Latter part Fresh gale from W.N.W. ship laying to on starboard tack

Monday Oct 18<sup>th</sup>

Fresh gale from W.N.W. at one O'clock P.M. wore ship to the N.W. ship under lower topsails. at 6 O'clock P.M. wore ship to the South. wind hailing to the South. Middle part more moderate so made more seil. Least part strong breeze from S.W. ship on the wind heading W.N.W. at 2.30 A.M. raised the Island of Norfolk four points off the Port-Bow.



bound for Norfolk Island Oct-14<sup>th</sup> / 880  
 Tuesday Oct 19<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.W. ship beating up to the Island. To night the Island bears W.S.W. about 20 miles. at daylight this morning up to the Island and at 8 O'clock A.M. the Captain went on shore. sent the boat back again. so ends

Wednesday Oct 20<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from the S.W. ship. Lazing off and on. Captain on shore. Middle and latter part the same so ends

Thursday Oct 21<sup>st</sup>

Very light air from all points of the compass ship still Lazing off and on. Captain on shore. threw the night-calm. Latter part Boat on shore. and one off fishing. light breeze from N.W.

Friday Oct 22<sup>nd</sup>

Light breeze from the N.W. ship. Lazing off and on. Captain on shore. the Boats came on board at 5 P.M. one with fish and Eggs. Latter part run down to the town and sent the Starboard Boat on shore. this day shipped William Sezmour, seaman

Saturday Oct 23<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh breeze from the N.N.E. still finds us Lazing off and on. Starboard Boat came on board at 1 P.M. Middle part Fresh breeze and thick rainy weather. Latter part the same. there has not been any Boat on shore to day so ends ship under short sail



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Sunday Oct 24<sup>th</sup>

Light-breeze and thick rainy weather. Ship under short sail. The Island went out of sight at 2 P.M. bearing S.W. Middle part-thick rainy weather. Latter part-quite pleasant-Island in sight-bearing S.W. by W.

Monday Oct 25<sup>th</sup>

Light-breeze from N.W. and hazy weather the Island bore to night-S.W. Latter part-wind from S.W. up to the Island and sent the boat on shore. Captain still on shore.

Tuesday Oct 26<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from the S.W. at sundown the boat came off with same recruits. Latter part-at 7.30 A.M. sent the Boat on shore. Strong breeze from S.W.

Wednesday Oct 27<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.W. The Boat came off at sundown with recruits Capt. W. still on shore. Middle and Latter part-the same. Sent the Boat on shore this morning

Thursday Oct 28<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.W. Boat came off at sundown with recruits. Capt. and 2<sup>nd</sup> Mate on shore. Middle part-there was a steamer came in. Latter part-calm sent the Boat on shore



[147]

Lazing off and on at Norfolk Island  
Oct 24<sup>th</sup> / 880

Friday Oct 29<sup>th</sup>

Light-breeze from S.W. the Steamer went  
out this afternoon. The Boat came off at Sundown  
with recruits. Latter part fresh breeze from the  
S.E. Boat on shore so ends

Saturday Oct 30<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.E. the Boat came off  
at Sundown. Latter part at 7.30 A.M. sent the  
Boat on shore, and the Captain came off with some  
shore people got some things and went on shore again

Sunday Oct 31<sup>st</sup>

Light-breeze from S.E. Starboard Boat came  
off at Sundown. Captain on shore. Latter part much  
the same. Starboard Boat went on shore. Wind  
from S.E. so ends

Monday Oct Nov 1<sup>st</sup> / 880

Light-breeze from S.E. the Boat came off  
at Sundown one of the Boat-steerers failed to  
come on board. Latter part Light-baftin winds  
Starboard Boat on shore so ends

Tuesday Nov 2<sup>nd</sup>

Light-breeze from the westward the Boat came off  
at Sundown. Captain still on shore. Latter part wind  
from the Southward sent the Boat on shore for the  
Captain so ends



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford bound  
Wednesday Nov 3<sup>rd</sup> 1880

Commences with a fresh breeze from the South  
at 5 P.M. the Captain came on board, Thank God.  
So we braced forward and left the Island. Banned  
South. Ship by the wind heading S.W. under all sail  
Middle part at 9 P.M. lost sight of the Island bearing  
N.E. Latter part wind the same employed at odd jobs  
about ship broke out water 3 co

Thursday Nov 4<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from the Southward and Eastward ship  
by the wind on Port tack heading S.S.W. employed  
painting the Starboard Boat & Middle and Latter  
part the same so ends

Friday Nov 5<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from N.E. men employed bracing  
sheet. Steering Course to night S.S.W. Middle and  
Latter part the same. Wind hailing to the N.W. so  
ends

Saturday Nov 6<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from N.W. men  
employed bracing sheet &c at 3 P.M. wind came  
from S.W. with a rain squall so took in higher sails  
to night by the wind on starboard tack heading S.S.E.  
Middle part wind halled to South ship by the wind  
on Port tack heading W.S.W. Latter part the same  
men employed bracing sheet. so ends

Sunday Nov 7<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from South ship by the wind on Port tack heading  
S.W. & W. men employed bracing sheet. Latter part wind  
from the Southward ship by the wind heading from S.W.  
to W.S.W. so ends this day.



South to cruise T. H. Wilson Master Nov 3<sup>rd</sup> 1850

Monday Nov 8<sup>th</sup>

Molasses  
fish  
water

Light breeze from the Southward and pleasant ship  
by the wind on Port tack heading from S.S.W. to S.W.  
Middle part light breeze. Latter part fine breeze  
from the North steering a course S. by W. employed  
braking out water, molasses, sails, and wet Hble.  
bent new job

Tuesday Nov 9<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the North steering course S. by W.  
employed at ad jobs about ship to night took in light  
sails and furlled the main sail. Middle part fine.  
Latter part fine breeze and pleasant steering course  
South. employed brading sheet.

Wednesday Nov 10<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Eastward steering course  
S.W. by S. employed brading sheet Dec 2 O'clock P.M.  
luffed to the wind on Port tack heading S.S.E. to night  
took in the courses and light sails. Latter part  
employed at ad jobs about ship. ship under all sail  
by the wind on Port tack heading from S.E. to S.W.  
plenty of Finbacks insight sa ends

Thursday Nov 11<sup>th</sup>

Flour

Commences with light breeze from the Eastward  
ship by the wind on Port tack heading S.S.E. been  
employed overhauling the ~~barboard~~ ~~boards~~ ~~barboard~~ Boat  
tackles &c to night took in the light sails and courses  
Middle part fine. Latter part light breeze from  
the North plenty of finbacks insight. employer  
at ad jobs sa ends

Lat-39.03 S.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Cruising  
Friday Nov 12<sup>th</sup> / 8.80

Commences with light breeze from the North  
steering course South under all sail. Employed  
at odd jobs about ship. To night took in all sail but  
lower topsails. Middle and latter part steering  
course S.W. by S. Strong breeze from N.  
Lat 40.48 S

Saturday Nov 13<sup>th</sup>

Fresh gale from the N. steering S.W. by S.  
at 2<sup>nd</sup> P.M. came to the wind Van Port tack  
and have her to under lower main top sail.  
to night thick heavy weather with lightning.  
Threw the night squalls of rain. Latter part light  
breeze from N.W. and pleasant. Steering course S.W. by  
S. under all sail sa endr. brake out Beef and Pork.

Beef  
Pork

Lat 41.16 S.

Sunday Nov 14<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light breeze from N.W. ship  
under all sail steering S.S.W. to night luffed to  
the wind and shortened sail for the night. Middle  
and latter part have to under main top sail blowing  
fresh from N. with squalls of rain.

Monday Nov 15<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong breeze from N. ship  
have to under main spencer and fore topmast staysail  
thick squally weather. Middle part the same.  
Latter part light breeze from W.N.W. employed  
making cold bracking out Butter, Sugar, Beef, Pork. at  
11 O'clock A.M. blowing strong. sa endr

Lat 41.43 S.



South. J. H. Wilson Master Nov 12<sup>th</sup> / 8.80  
 Tuesday Nov 16<sup>th</sup>

Blowing a Gale from W. N. W. Ship have to on Port-  
 tack heading to the North. Middle part the same. Latter  
 part strong breeze from W. S. W. ship under lower  
 topsails and courses heading to South on Starboard  
 tack so ends

Wednesday Nov 17<sup>th</sup> Lat- 41.55 S.

Commences with strong breeze from W. S. W. ship under  
 lower topsails and courses heading to South. to night tack  
 in the courses. Middle part the same. Latter part  
 light breeze from Westward ship under all sail  
 steering South. employed bracking out water & c

Thursday Nov 18<sup>th</sup> Lat- 42.31 S.

Light breeze from Westward ship under all  
 sail steering South. to night tack in the light-  
 sails and courses. steering S. Middle the same,  
 Latter part wind from the Northward steering S.

Friday Nov 19<sup>th</sup> Lat- 45.16 S.

Strong breeze from the North steering S & W.  
 to night luffed to on the Port tack. tack in all sail  
 but close reef main topsail ship heading to Eastward  
 Middle and Latter part the same with fog.

Saturday Nov 20<sup>th</sup>

Commences with moderate gale from the North with rain and  
 fog. ship laying to under lower main topsail. Middle and Latter  
 part the same. at 5.30 A. M. wind halled to the  
 Westward



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford

Sunday Nov 21<sup>st</sup> / 8.80

Blowing a gale from the westward ship laying to under lower mainsails frequent squalls of rain wind going down slowly. Middle part fine. Latter part at daylight set the topsails and courses, wind hailing to N. so ends

Monday Nov 22<sup>nd</sup>

Strong breeze from the Northward ship on starboard tack under topsails and courses to night short end sail heading West. Middle part the same. Latter part fresh breeze. at daylight wore ship to the N.N.E. set the courses employed at old jobs about ship wet held, so ends with rain squalls

Tuesday Nov 23<sup>rd</sup>

Lat 46.00 S.

Commences with fresh breeze and frequent squalls of rain ship by the wind on Port tack heading N.N.E. to night light breeze and clear weather. Middle part the same. Latter part strong breeze from Westward ship by the wind heading N.N.W. broke out water and bread. at 11 O'clock A.M. took in the courses. there has been one whale in sight going to windward could not make him out

Lat 44.58 S.

Wednesday Nov 24<sup>th</sup>

Blowing a gale from the westward at 1 O'clock P.M. took in fore and mizzen topsails. to night laying to under lower mainsails. Main Spence and fore topmast staysail. Middle part the same. Latter part wind moderated down so set topsails and courses.

Lat 43.58 S.



Cruising South. T. H. Wilson Master Nov 21<sup>st</sup> / 880

Thursday Nov 25<sup>th</sup>

Commences with a light-breeze from westward ship under all sail steering N.W. at sundown shortened sail. Threw the night the same. Letter part at daylight set all sail wind backed around to the eastward steering N.N.W. employed at all jobs.

Lat 43.03 S.

Friday Nov 26<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light-breeze from the Eastward ship under all sail steering N.N.W. at sundown shortened sail, and luffed to wind. Letter part thick hazy weather wind from Eastward ship under topsails & courses, on the wind heading N.W. broke out Beef and Pork

Beef  
Pork

Saturday Nov 27<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from Eastward ship on the wind heading N.W. to night shortened sail thick raining weather. Whale came around the ship called him a rido whale. Letter part on the wind on different tacks working to the S.W. at 10 O'clock A.M. kept her off N.E.

Sunday Nov 28<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from S.W. ship running off on different courses. There has been funbocks around, at sundown shortened sail and luffed to the wind on Port tack heading W. Letter part at daylight kept off N. by W. made all sail wind from S.S.W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising  
Monday Nov 29<sup>th</sup> / 8.80

Commences with light-breeze from S.S.W.  
Ship running off under all sail steering different  
courses, at sundown took in light sails and courses  
steering N.N.E. Middle part-wind shifted to N.W.  
Latter part strong breeze broke out. Water & Oil,  
wet-hold. at 10 o'clock A.M., but close reefs in  
the topsails and furled the fore sail.

Lat-39.30 S.

Tuesday Nov 30<sup>th</sup>

Blowing a gale ship lying to under Main Spence  
and fore topmast staysails raining hard with  
thunder and lightning. Middle and latter part  
strong breeze from W.S.W. ship running off under  
lower topsails course N by E.

Lat-39.04 S.

Wednesday Dec 1<sup>st</sup> / 8.80

Commences with strong breeze from W.S.W.  
ship running off under topsails steering N by E.  
to night luffed to the wind heading N.W. thick  
and raining. Middle and latter part much the  
same. at daylight kept her off North under  
all sail

Lat-37.35 S.

Thursday Dec 2<sup>nd</sup>

Find breeze from S.W. ship under all sail  
steering N by W. broke out Broad. to night  
luffed to the wind and shortened sail middle  
and latter part fine weather employed repairing  
the mizzen topsail

Lat-36.34 S.



South. T. H. Wilson Master. Nov 29<sup>th</sup> / 8.80  
 Friday Dec 3<sup>rd</sup>

Commenced with light breeze and pleasant weather  
 Employed repairing the Mizzen Topsail at  
 sundown shortened sail. Middle and latter part  
 the same. at daylight set all sail, finished  
 repairing the Mizzen Topsail and bcht it so ends

Saturday Dec 4<sup>th</sup> Lat-36.14 S.

Commenced fresh breeze from Northward  
 ship under all sail heading W. N. W. Starboard  
 tack aboard. there has been plenty of Porpoises  
 around got one. at sundown shortened sail.  
 Latter part thick haze weather ship under topsails  
 and courses, broke out water so much

Lat-35.55 S

Sunday Dec 5<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from Northward with thick weather  
 at one P. M. wore ship to the west, took in upper  
 topsails. to night thick rainy weather wind from  
 different quarters. Middle part the same. Latter  
 part fresh breeze from W. S. W. made all sail  
 kept off East

Lat-35.46 S.

Monday Dec 6<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from W. S. W. steering course East  
 ship under all sail, at sundown shortened sail  
 and luffed to wind on Starboard tack. Middle  
 part wind hauled to the Eastward. Latter part light  
 air from all points of the compass, employed re-  
 pairing upper main topsail. not done

Lat-35.45 S.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Bound  
Tuesday Dec 7<sup>th</sup> 1880

Light-bufflin winds, employed repairing main topsail  
finnished it and bent it. To night shortened sail as  
usual. Middle part the same. Latter part at  
daylight made all sail. wind from N.E. Ship by  
the wind on Port tack

Lat 36.05 S.

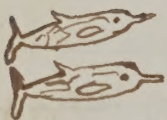
Wednesday Dec 8<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N.E. Ship by the wind on  
Port tack. Brake out Butter, Sugar, Molasses.  
Shortened sail to night. Middle and Latter  
part the same

Lat 37.01 S.

Thursday Dec 9<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N.E. with thick haze weather  
and rain. Porpoises came round the ship get-  
ting. Middle part the same. Latter part wind  
increased to a gale at 9 O'clock A.M. took in fore and  
mizzen topsails. There has been a finback and Porpoises  
in sight.



Friday Dec 10<sup>th</sup>

Commences with a gale from N.E. Ship laying to.  
raining hard at 3 O'clock P.M. wind shifted to the  
S.W. Light-breeze set fore topsail and foresail.  
steering course to night N.E. by E. Middle and Latter  
part the same Ship all sail. There has been  
finbacks and Porpoises in sight se end

Lat 36.50 S.



North. T. H. Wilson Master. Dec 7<sup>th</sup> /8.80

Saturday Dec 11<sup>th</sup> /8.80

Commences with fresh breeze from S.E. Ship under all sail steering course N.E. saw Finbacks and Porpoises. Middle part the same. Latter part thick with rain. Wind backing to the N. at 10 O'clock A.M. took in light sails. at 11 A.M. took in upper topsails strong breeze. raining hard. so ends

Sunday Dec 12<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze and rain. to night Ship under lower topsails and fore topmast staysail heading to the N.W. light air with fine rain. Middle part light breeze sprung up from S.W. so steered course N.E. Latter part the same. set all sail at daylight so ends

Lat-34.55-S.

Monday Dec 13<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.W. Ship under all sail steering course N.E. by E. there has been finbacks in sight. Middle part the same. Latter part at 9 O'clock A.M. raised Three Kings, right ahead distance 20 miles

Tuesday Dec 14<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.S.E. at 1 O'clock P.M. abreast of Three Kings. at 2 P.M. raised the North Cape of New Zealand. at sundown the Cape bore S.E. 20 miles steering course E. by N. all sail out. Middle part the same. Latter part at 7.20 A.M. raised Sperm Whale off the sea beam lowered the Boat W.B. struck got him along side the ship at 12 O'clock noon took up the Boat and got Dinner so ends this day

Lat-34.12 S.





Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Bound

Dec Wednesday Dec 15<sup>th</sup> / 8.80

Got up the cutting gear and commenced to cut at 8 P.M. had the head off and Baly in after supper cleared up decks and sent all hands below but one Boatsteer. Left the head along side. Middle part fine weather. Latter part at daylight hooked on to the head and have it in employed bailing Bate and cutting up junk finished and started up the work so ends

Thursday Dec 16<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fine weather employed clearing up docks and bailing at 6 P.M. set the watch. Middle part squally rainy weather. Latter part light air and pleasant employed bailing

Lat 34.37 S.

Friday Dec 17<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light air and pleasant employed bailing on the whale, at 6 P.M. set the watch of middle and latter part the same. so ends

Saturday Dec 18<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fine breeze and pleasant weather employed bailing. To night look in the fore and mizen topsails weather looking bad. Middle and latter part employed bailing

Lat 34.13 S.



for the French-rack. T. H. Wilson Master Dec 15<sup>th</sup> / 32

Sunday Dec 19<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant-weather. Finished boiling the Whale at 12 O'clock noon. To night-ship under lower topsails. Middle part the same. Latter part at day light set all sail steered course East-

Monday Dec 20<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with light-breeze and pleasant-weather ship under all sail steering E by N. To night-luffed to the wind and shortened sail. Wind from South. Middle part the same. Latter part strong breeze from S.W. steering course N.E. employed stowing down Oil. so ends

Lat 34° 05 S.

Tuesday Dec 21<sup>st</sup>

Strong breeze from S.W. steering course N.E. employed stowing down Oil. Whale stowed down 109 Barrels. To night-luffed to the wind took in fore and mizzen topsails. Threw the night the same. Latter part wind the same. braked out water and wet hals. steering course East.

Lat 33.36 S.

Wednesday Dec 22<sup>nd</sup>

Fresh breeze from the Southward steering East to night-luffed to the wind on Starboard tack and shortened sail. Threw the night fine weather Latter part the same at day light made sail and kept off E.N.E. employed at ad jobs aboard ship Mr Silby off duty sick

Lat 33.34 S.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. bound  
Thursday Dec 23<sup>rd</sup> 1880

Light breeze and pleasant weather. wind from  
S.E. steering E.N.E. to night-luffed to the wind and  
shortened sail. then the night-fine weather. Latter  
part-wind from south with frequent-squalls of  
rain. steering course N. by E. Mr Silas off duty-tick  
Lat 33 25 S.

Friday Dec 24<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze with frequent-squalls of rain  
steering course North. to night-luffed to the  
wind and shortened sail. Mr Silas returned to  
duty. Middle and latter part-fine weather steering  
course N. by W. all sail out-at 10 O'clock A.M.  
raised a sail right-ahead made her out to  
be a Whaling Bark.

Saturday Dec 25<sup>th</sup>

Lat 32 21 S.  
Long 179.00 W.

Fine breeze and pleasant weather at 2 O'clock P.M.  
Spoke and named the English Whaling Bark Emily Dow-  
ning of Hobart Town. Middle and latter part-fine  
weather ship under all sail by the wind on star-  
board tack heading S.

Lat 32.28 S.

Sunday Dec 26<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and pleasant ship under all  
sail by the wind heading S. to night-shortened sail  
were ship to N.W. Middle part-the same.  
Latter part-at-daylight-were ship to the south  
set-topails and courses. fresh breeze. Whaler  
insight.

Lat 32 58 S.



for French Rock. T. H. Wilson Master Dec 23<sup>rd</sup> / 8.80

Monday Dec 27<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.W. by the wind on Starboard tack. Thick hazy weather the Whaling Bark Emily Downing past by at 3 P.m. at sundown were ship to the N.W. and shortened sail. Latter part strong breeze ship under lower topsails heading to N.W.

Tuesday Dec 28<sup>th</sup>

Lat 32.40 S.

Strong breeze from S.W. ship on Port tack heading to Northward under lower topsails. the Emily Downing is in sight. Middle part the same. Latter part light breeze from westward ship on Port tack heading to the N.W.

Wednesday Dec 29<sup>th</sup>

Lat 32.07 S.

Light breeze from westward at 12<sup>30</sup> P.m. were ship to the S.W. at sundown look in light sails middle part the same. Latter part strong breeze ship under lower topsails and courses

Lat 32.57 S.

Thursday Dec 30<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from W. ship on Starboard tack heading S.S.W. to night under lower topsails blowing fresh. Middle and latter part the same. Captain sick

Friday Dec 31<sup>st</sup>

Lat 33.26 S.

Strong breeze and squally rainy weather ship lying to under main-peak and fore-topmast-stay sail. Middle and latter part the same so ends Captain sick

Lat 33.18 S.

Boat  
Park



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford cruising  
Saturday January 1<sup>st</sup> / 1881

Commenced with fresh gale from westward ship  
laying to under main spencer and foretopmast-staysail  
with heavy squalls of rain. Middle part - weather better  
 Latter part - fine weather ship under topsails and  
 courses so ends

Lat - 32.36 S

Sunday Jan 2<sup>nd</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant ship by the wind on  
Port tack, wind from westward. To night - shortened  
sail as usual. Middle and latter part - much the  
same. Ship with main-topgallant sail out by  
the wind on Port tack

Lat - 32 53 S.

Monday Jan 3<sup>rd</sup>

Strong breeze at 3.30 P.M. saw white water of  
sea birds kepted off for it found it to be square-  
headed Grampuses at sundown shortened sail.  
Two men sick off duty. Middle part the same.  
Latter part - strong breeze and thick heavy weather  
employed breaking out water. Matlasses, Floor &c

Tuesday Jan 4<sup>th</sup>

Lat -

Fresh gale and thick rainy weather ship lying  
to under lower main top-sail and foretopmast-  
staysail threw the night the same. Latter part -  
wind more moderate made all sail by the wind  
on Port tack heading N.N.W.

Lat - 33.30 S.



off French Rack. T. H. Wilson Master Jan 1<sup>st</sup> / 881

Wednesday Jan 3<sup>rd</sup>

Light breeze from westward ship under all sail at 1 O'clock P.M. saw large white water off sea beam run off for it four hours but see nothing. To night shortland sail. Threw the night-rain squalls, darraged away the slings to the main yard. Latter part-rainy weather employed repairing things to main yard, one man off duty got a sore leg. No ends

Thursday Jan 6<sup>th</sup> No Obs

Commence with light air and raining. Finished fixing the slings. Threw the night-rain. Latter part-wind hatted to S.E. ship under all sail steering N by W. man off duty.

Lat- 33.25 S.

Friday Jan 7<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and cloudy weather wind from S.E. ship under all sail steering N by W. To night came to the wind on Port tack and shortland sail. Latter part-Strong breeze from S.E. ship under lower topsails running off course W by N.

Lat- 32.26 S.

Saturday Jan 8<sup>th</sup>

Blowing strong from S.E. at 12.30 P.M. luffed to the wind on Port tack. Middle and latter part the same employed breaking out Bread and Malt. Two men off duty sick

Lat- 32.56 S.

Bread  
Malt



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. crossing  
Sunday Jan 9<sup>th</sup> 1881

Blowind a gale from S.E. ship have to on  
Port-tack under lower main topsail and fore  
topmast staysail. Middle and latter part the  
same. Two men off duty deck.

Lat-33.18 S.

Monday Jan 10<sup>th</sup>

Still continues to blow a gale from S.E. Middle  
and latter part the same with rain broke out-  
water. Two men off duty

Lat-33.12 S.

Tuesday Jan 11<sup>th</sup>

wind more moderate with thick fog weather  
Ship under topsails and courses. to night-tack  
in all but lower topsails, light air and cloudy.  
Middle and latter part the same with rain

Lat-33.11 S.

Wednesday Jan 12<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light air from westward ship  
under all sail steering S.S.W. frequent squalls of  
rain to night-tack in light-sails. Threw the night-  
wind from all points of the compass. Latter part  
wind from N.E. and steering ship under topsails  
steering S.S.W. to end

Lat-33.40 S.

Thursday Jan 13<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N.E. and rain steering  
S.S.W. to night came to wind on starboard tack  
and shortened sail. Threw the night-light breeze and  
rain. Latter part Calwa employed overhauling the  
Black &c

Lat-33.56 S.



off the Rock. T. H. Wilson Master Jan 9<sup>th</sup> / 8.81  
 Friday Jan 14<sup>th</sup>



Light breeze from Eastward ship under all sail  
 Steering S by W. been employed over hauling blocks.  
 Middle part weather the same at latter part at 3 A.M.  
 Three knights insight at 11.30 came to Anchor at  
Russell Bay of Islands New Zealand. gave her sixty (60)  
 fathoms of Cable

Saturday Jan 15<sup>th</sup>

Laying at Anchor in Russell with thick hazy weather  
 Captain on shore. Latter part employed scrubbing  
 ship and sending raft casks onshore. Sa ends  
 for Williams Steward gone on shore sick

Sunday Jan 16<sup>th</sup> Short Account

Light breeze and cloudy weather wind from  
 N.E. nothing doing to day. some of the men  
 have been shore to church

Monday Jan 17<sup>th</sup>

Laying in Port. been thick raining weather all day wind  
 from N.E. have not had chance to do anything about  
 ship

Tuesday Jan 18<sup>th</sup>

Laying in Port fresh breeze from Westward and  
 pleasant weather employed breaking out the after hatch and  
 heaving ship down to mend Copper



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Lazing in  
Wednesday Jan 19<sup>th</sup> 1881

Lazing in Port employed setting up shacks  
to stow in after hold. pleasant-weather

Thursday Jan 20<sup>th</sup>

Light-breeze and pleasant-weather employed  
setting up shacks &c

Friday Jan 21<sup>st</sup>

Fine weather employed stowing off the  
after Hold

Saturday Jan 22<sup>nd</sup>

Pleasant-weather employed getting up  
water and stowing of the after hold

Sunday Jan 23<sup>rd</sup>

Lazing in Port rainy weather all the forenoon  
afternoon pleasant

Monday Jan 24

Pleasant-weather employed breaking out  
Oil. broke out - 100 Barrels of White Oil to go  
on shore.

Tuesday Jan 25<sup>th</sup>

Pleasant-weather employed breaking out oil  
and thicken it in small Casks to go on shore



Port at Bay of Islands N. B. T. H. Wilson Master Jan 19<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Wednesday Jan 26<sup>th</sup>

Pleasant weather employed getting the oil on shore. and setting up Shacks. Sent (thirty five hundred and eighty four Gallons) 35-84 (Off Whale oil on shore)

Thursday Jan 27<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and pleasant employed setting up Shacks and stowing Oil below. Received on Board. four tons of Potatoes

Friday Jan 28<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze with squalls of rain been employed getting off water and stowing off the main hold

Saturday Jan 29<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.E. and rain in the fore noon after noon pleasant employed getting off wood and stowing the hold.

Sunday Jan 30<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from Eastward and pleasant weather Starboard watch on shore in the fore noon Port watch on shore in the after noon

Monday Jan 31<sup>st</sup>

Laying in Port. employed repairing rigging. fine breeze and pleasant weather



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Laying in  
Tuesday Feb 1<sup>st</sup> 1881

Laying in Port employed taking onboard provisions  
and stowing it below.

Wednesday Feb 2<sup>nd</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather been employed  
painting ship outside so end

Thursday Feb 3<sup>rd</sup>

Fine breeze from the S.E. and pleasant weather  
been employed setting up rigging &c

Friday Feb 4<sup>th</sup>

Still laying in port fine weather Starboard  
watch shore on liberty. All came onboard at sunset  
but Carpenter and Cook

Saturday Feb 5<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. Cook and  
Carpenter came off this morning. Sent Port  
watch shore on liberty all came off at sunset

Sunday Feb 6<sup>th</sup>

Still laying in Port. pleasant weather. Light  
baffling winds from all quarters so end



Port- Bay of Islands N. B. J. H. Wilham Master Feb 1<sup>st</sup>/81  
 Monday Feb 7<sup>th</sup>

Laying in Port with pleasant weather. wind from S.W.  
 Steward watch shore on liberty. came off at sundown  
 been employed painting the bands &c

Tuesday Feb 8<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather. Port watch shore on liberty. came off at  
 sundown so ends this day

Wednesday Feb 9<sup>th</sup>

Laying in Port fine breeze from S.E. and pleasant  
 weather nothing doing to day as the Cooper is not able to  
 flag the Coats

Thursday Feb 10<sup>th</sup>

Laying in Port employed coopersing the provisions and  
 shoring off the hold

Friday Feb 11<sup>th</sup>

Still Laying in port. this forenoon employed getting  
 off wood. in the afternoon employed painting ship  
 so ends

Saturday Feb 12<sup>th</sup>

Laying in port employed painting ship in tide  
 frequent squalls of rain so Vends this day  
 have discharged for Williams. Steward Sick.  
Manuel Sanga takes his place as Steward



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Laying in  
Sunday Feb 13<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Laying in port: wind from N.E. and pleasant  
weather sa ends this day of our Lord and  
savior Jesus Christ a man

Monday Feb 14<sup>th</sup>

Laying in Port fine breeze from Eastward and  
pleasant weather sa ends

Tuesday Feb 15<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather still Laying in  
Port - nothing doing sa ends

Wednesday 16<sup>th</sup>

Still Laying in port wind from Eastward and  
pleasant. There has been a Regatta here to day  
sailing and putting raiser. sa ends

Thursday Feb 17<sup>th</sup>

Laying in port employed getting off water and two  
Boats from shore sa ends Two men runaway last night

Friday Feb 18<sup>th</sup>

Laying in port - nothing doing. man runaway this  
morning by the name of Carz. and this evening there  
was a man missing by the name of Frank Baro  
supposed that he swam a shore



[171]

Port at Bay of Islands N. B. T. H. Wilson Master. Feb 13<sup>th</sup> / 81

Saturday Feb 19<sup>th</sup> Sea Account

At 5 O'clock P. M. got the ship under way and went out. Captain Wilson stayed on shore to see if he could catch the runaways.

Sunday Feb 20<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fine breeze from North. Ship beating out of the bay. at sundown took in the top gallant-sails and main sail. Cape Brett bearing S.W. distance eight miles. wind from Northward. Middle part fine. Latter part light breeze from N.W. Lazing off and on off Cape Brett. So ends

Monday Feb 21<sup>st</sup>

Fresh breeze from W. N. W. Lazing off and on Cape Brett. Middle and latter part the same so ends

Tuesday Feb 22<sup>nd</sup>

Commences with light air from South. Sent the boat on shore for the Captain but he did not come off. caught two of the men that run away Frank. Plaro. and Coraz. brought them on board. Lazing off and on the (mine pin Rack) to night.

Threw the night strong breeze from Southward. Latter part strong breeze and squally weather wind working in to N.E. So ends



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Laying  
Wednesday Feb 23<sup>rd</sup> 1881

Commences with strong breeze from E.S.E. and squally weather. Captain did not come on board and as the weather looked bad thought best to run in to Anchor. came to Anchor at 8.45<sup>m</sup> P.M. off Fox-peaker. gave her 40 fathoms chain and set the watch. Middle and Latter part still laying to Anchor

Thursday Feb 24<sup>th</sup>

Commences fresh breeze from N.E. still laying to Anchor. Captain still on shore. Middle part light air from Southward. Latter part at break of day. light air. hove up Anchor and went out the harbor to lay off and on for the Captain. see ends

Friday Feb 25<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from N.W. Laying off and on the (mine pier Rack) at 1 O'clock P.M. Captain came on board. down locks and kept her N.E. to night took in all but three close reefs. course N.E. Cape Britt bearing S.W. Middle and Latter part fine. at daylight set all sail see ends

Saturday Feb 26<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from N.W. ship under all sail steering different courses. from E.N.E. to N.N.E. to night shortened sail. Latter part at daylight set all sail. Light breeze from Northward steering N.E. see ends



off and on at Bay of Islands. T. H. Wilson Master. Feb 23<sup>rd</sup> / 881

Sunday Feb 27<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from Northward ship on Starboard tack steering to the Westward at sundown shortened sail. Middle part squally and rainy weather. Latter part much the same ship under topsails and courses heading to the Westward Starboard tack aboard. so ends

Monday Feb 28<sup>th</sup>

Commence with fresh gale from N. W. to night ship under three lower topsails heading S. W. by S. Threw the night the same. Latter part at daylight set the topsails and courses wind from South more moderate. at 4.00 A. M. sighted Cape Brett bearing S. W. distance 40 miles

Tuesday Feb March 1<sup>st</sup> / 881

Strong breeze from South ship under topsails working up to Cape Brett. to night Cape Brett bears W. S. W. distance 20 miles, middle part the same. Latter part at daylight set all sail to work up to (mine pin Rock) at 7 A. M. Captain left the ship with boats crew for shore so ends Laying off and on

Wednesday March 2<sup>nd</sup>

Commences with wind from Eastward ship Laying off <sup>on</sup> and (Bay of Islands) Captain and boats crew did not come off to night. Threw the night fine weather. Latter part wind the same. Laying off and on the mine pin Rock. so ends captain and Boats crew on shore.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Lazing  
Thursday March 3<sup>rd</sup> 1851

Strong breeze from Eastward. Ship Lazing  
off and on at (bay of Islands) have not been  
far herd of the Captain and Boats crew to day,  
Latter part at 11 o'clock A.M. The Boat came  
off, but the Captain did not come as he  
has concluded to stay for the mail.

Friday March 4<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather ship  
standing off shore. to night Cape Britt is  
just in sight - bearing S.E. threw the night fine  
weather. Latter part under all sail. wind from  
Eastward. Land in sight bearing South 42 miles  
sa end

Saturday March 5<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fine weather. wind from Eastward  
ship under all sail. Middle and Latter part the  
same

Sunday March 6<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Eastward ship under all  
sail heading in for the (Bear Nights Islands)  
Middle part Lazing to off Bear nights. Latter part  
at 11<sup>th</sup> A.M. Kept off for Cape Britt  
sa end

Monday March 7<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light air from Eastward. Lazing  
off Cape Britt to night. Latter part wind  
and weather the same. running in for the  
bay of Islands sa end



off and on Bay of Islands. N.Y. T. H. Wilson Master March 8<sup>th</sup>  
 Tuesday March 8<sup>th</sup> 1881

Laying off and on at Bay of Islands at 1.00 P.M. sent the Boat ashore for the Captain. but she did not come off to night. Middle and latter part the same Boat with ashore to end. there was a Whaling Boat went in this morning.

Wednesday March 9<sup>th</sup>

Still Laying off and <sup>on</sup> at Bay of Islands have not seen any thing of the Boat yet. to night blowing strong from Eastward and squally ship under topsails heaving off there. Thru the night the same. Latter part at daylight were ship at 8 A.M. sighted Cape Britt at 10 A.M. were ship and set the courses to work off shore blowing strong and squally weather

Thursday March 10<sup>th</sup>

Blowing fresh gale from Eastward. Ship under reef topsails and courses. easing sail to get off sea shore. to night took in the courses blowing hard and squally. Middle and latter part the same

Friday March 11<sup>th</sup>

Blowing a gale from Eastward ship have to under staysails and lower main topsails. to night 40 miles North of the North Cape. Middle and latter part blowing a gale ship have to. at 6.30 A.M. were ship to the S.E.

Lat 33.22 N South  
 Long 174.39 East



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Laying to  
Saturday March 12<sup>th</sup> 1881

Blowing a gale and thick rainy weather ship have  
to on Port-lark heading to S.E. Middle part were ship  
to the North. Latter part were ship to S.E.  
Wind more moderate made sail and steered  
S by E. 1/2 E. thick squally weather

Lat 34.34 S.  
Long 124.22 E.

Sunday March 13<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and thick weather steering  
S by E 1/2 E. to night wind light. heavy sea running  
middle part very light air and thick rainy  
weather, heavy sea running. Latter part at daylight  
sighted Cape Britt. bearing S by W. 5 miles distant  
sea ends with a calm

Monday March 14<sup>th</sup>

Commences with a calm. at 3 o'clock P.M.  
breeze sprung up from South. to night working  
up in to the (bay of Islands) Middle part the same.  
Latter part at daylight up off (Nine Pin Rock), been  
employed unloading. Braking out Butter. Molasses.  
Vinegar. He also sent in the flying jib to repair

Molasses  
Butter

Tuesday March 15<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong breeze from S.W. ship  
laying off and on at bay of Islands, at 2 P.M.  
Captain came aboard. He squared the yards  
and kept her off N.E. to night Cape Britt bore  
South 20 miles. Middle and latter part strong  
breeze. Brake out water. sea ends



in a gale Capt. Wilson on shore. March 12<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Wednesday March 16<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.E. steering E. N.E.  
been employed repairing lower topsail. to night  
took in the upper topsails and main sail. Middle  
part wind light. Latter part the same. been  
employed at ad jabs. sent down lower fore topsail  
and belt another. Brake out flour

Thursday March 17<sup>th</sup>

Commences with very light air from N.E.  
employed knitting Rope gains. 1<sup>st</sup> co. to night  
took in the courses and light sails.  
threw the night the same. Latter part light  
breeze from Northward ship. under all sail  
steering E. N.E. employed making Spungarn  
sa ends

Friday March 18<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from Northward. steering E. N.E.  
employed making Spungarn, there has been an  
sail insight. to night took in all but three close  
reefs. Middle and latter part the same

Saturday March 19<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from N.W. employed fitting new  
flying jib foot ropes. at 3 P.M. luffed to the  
wind heading N.W.E. on starboard tack. at sundown  
were ship to the south and shortened sail. Middle  
part were ship to North. Latter part at daylight set  
all sail were ship to South. employed at ad jabs

Lat. 32.34 S.



Ship James Arnold. of New Bedford  
Sunday March 20<sup>th</sup> 1881

Commenced with fine breeze from Westward  
Ship by the wind on Starboard tack heading S.W.  
to night-shortened sail. Middle and latter part-  
fine ship under all sail. Steering N.N.W.

Monday March 21<sup>st</sup>

This twenty-four hours commenced with fine breeze  
from South. Steering N.N.W. at 4 P.M. sighted French  
Rock. to night-shortened sail. Middle and latter part-  
wind light. (French Rock) in sight. employed braking  
and water. Beef. Pork. and melting hard. also sent-  
down lower Main top sail to repair Leach rope.

Tuesday March 22<sup>nd</sup>

Light-breeze from S.S.E. Ship under all  
sail heading S.W. on Port tack. to night-shortened  
sail. French Rock bearing South 12 miles,  
Middle and latter part much the same. at day-  
light set all sail. Employed setting up Main top-  
mast-rigging. French Rock in sight.

Wednesday March 23<sup>rd</sup>

Light-breeze from S.S.E. Ship under all sail  
on Port tack. (French Rock) has been in sight all  
day. to night-shortened sail as usual. Middle  
part the same. Latter part strong breeze from  
S.S.E. French Rock in sight - so end



crising off French Rack. J. H. Wilson Master  
March 20<sup>th</sup> / 851

Thursday March 24<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from E. S. E. ship by the wind on Port tack heading South. To night shortened sail as usual. French Rack out of sight. weather cloudy and squally. Middle and latter part the same.

Friday March 25<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from E. S. E. ship by the wind under lower topsails and courses. heading S. To night took in the courses. Middle and latter part wind and weather the same. at 6 O'clock A. M. wore ship to the N. E. and set the courses so ends

Saturday March 26<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from E. S. E. ship under topsails and courses. at 12 O'clock wore ship to the S. at sundown took in all but three close reefs. Middle and latter part wind and weather the same. at 6 O'clock A. M. wore ship to the N. E. set the courses.

Sunday March 27<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from E. S. E. ship on the wind under lower topsails and courses. heading to N. E. To night took in the courses. Middle and latter part wind and weather the same set the courses and jib



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford cruising  
Monday March 28<sup>th</sup> 1881

Blowing fresh gale from E. S. E. and squally  
ship on Port-tack under lower topsails and courses  
heading S. to night-tack in gile and courses.  
Middle and latter part the same. wind working  
to the South

Tuesday March 29<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong gale from S. E. at  
1 O'clock P. M. tack in Mizzen topsail. at  
3 P. M. tack in fore topsail. at 4 P. M. wore-  
ship to the South. to night-hove to under  
lower main topsail and fore topmast staysail.  
weather looking bad and squally. Middle and  
latter part much the same. baked out Bread

Wednesday March 30<sup>th</sup>

Strong gale from E. S. E. wore ship to N. E. set  
the fore topsail. to night-tack it in. squally weather.  
Middle and latter part the same so end

Thursday March 31<sup>st</sup>

Blowing a gale from S. E. ship hove to on  
starboard tack. heavy sea running. Middle &  
latter part the same. at 8 A. M. set the fore-  
mizzen & close reef fore & Mizzen topsails.  
wind more moderate and clear weather so end



South the Rack T H Wilson Master March 28<sup>th</sup> /881

Friday April 1<sup>st</sup> /881

Still continues to blow a gale from S.E. Ship on Port-tack heading to N.E. at 3 P.M. took in fore & Mizzen topsails. wind increasing. Middle part wind moderated down so set the lower topsails. Latter part fresh breeze from S.E. Ship under topgallant-sails. employed making hold the

Saturday April 2<sup>nd</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.E. Ship on Starboard tack by the wind. employed at ad jobs in the rigging. To night shortened sail. Latter part at daylight set all sail very light air from S.E. at 7.30 A.M. were ship to Santa Rosa

Sunday April 3<sup>rd</sup>

Very light air from eastward Ship under all sail by the wind on Port-tack heading to S.E. employed at ad jobs. To night shortened sail wind from N.E. Ship heading E. S.E. Middle and latter part fresh breeze from N.E. at daylight set the courses and topsails at 10 A.M. took in upper topsails. wind increasing so end

Monday April 4<sup>th</sup>

Blowing fresh from N.E. and cloudy weather. at sundown took in job and courses. Middle part took in fore and Mizzen topsails. Latter part raining. wet hold and got out water. so end



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Cruising  
Tuesday April 5<sup>th</sup> 1881

Commences with fresh breeze and a rain storm  
Ship laying to on Port-tack. wind from North.  
Middle part the same. Latter part light breeze  
from South. Ship under all sail steering to the  
Westward. employed in ordinary ships duty.  
so ends. pleasant-weather.

Wednesday April 6<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant-weather. wind from  
S. Ship under all sail steering West. to night  
shortend sail as usual. Middle part the same.  
Latter part employed Brakeing out Flour and Bread.  
to Cooper it. so ends

Thursday April 7<sup>th</sup>

Molasses  
Vinegar  
Butter  
Flour Fine breeze from East S.S.W. Ship by the  
wind on Star Port-tack under topsails and  
courses. been employed brakeing out Molasses,  
Vinegar, Butter. to night shortend sail. Latter part  
at daylight made sail. fresh breeze from E.S.  
E. steering course S.W. by S. so ends

Friday April 8<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from E.S.E. steering course S.S.W.  
to night luffed to wind and shortend sail. weather  
looking bad. Middle and Latter part strong breeze  
and pleasant-weather. at daylight wore ship to N.E.  
nothing doing as it is too rugged. so ends

Lat-33.09 S.



of the Rack. T. H. Wilson Master. April 5<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Saturday April 9<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong breeze from E.S.E. Ship on Starboard tack heading to N.E. under lower topsails. Captain Wilson. Had some words with Mr Silva to night about selling Tobacco. supposed to be ships Tobacco. put him off duty. abusive to Captain Middle and latter part wing and weather the same as daylight - wore ship to South.

Sunday April 10<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from E.S.E. and pleasant weather Ship under lower topsails. to night - wore ship to N.E. Mr Silva off duty. Threw the night - the same. Latter part at daylight - kept off W.N.W. and set all sail

Monday April 11<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from E.N.E. Ship under all sail steering course W.N.W. bound for Norfolk Island to land 2<sup>nd</sup> Mate who is still off duty. all sail out to night. Middle and latter part - the same. employed making hold and braking out water.

Tuesday April 12<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with fine breeze and pleasant weather been employed braking out sails. to night - squally weather all sail out - steering W by N. Mr Silva off duty. Middle and latter part light breeze and squally wind East. steering West. all sail out. brake out fore sail  
sa ends

Lat - 29 41 S.  
Long 173 15 E.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Sailed  
Wednesday April 13<sup>th</sup> 1881

Commenced with light-breeze from Eastward and  
squalls of rain. Steering West all sail out. Sent down  
the fore-sail and bent another. Mr Silva. off duty.  
Middle and latter part fine weather. employed  
repairing the Fore sail

Thursday April 14<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with fine breeze from Eastward. Steering  
course West. employed repairing the fore sail. Mr Silva  
off duty. Middle and latter part fine breeze employed  
at all jobs. at 11:30 A.M. sighted Norfolk Island  
bearing West. so end 2

Friday April 15<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from E.S.E. Steering for the  
Island. at 4 O'clock P.M. came to off the town  
and Capt. Wilson went on shore to see about getting  
a boat header. Latter part fine weather laying off  
and on the Island so end 2

Saturday April 16<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with fine weather. wind from Eastward.  
laying off and on Norfolk Island. Capt. Wilson  
on shore. Middle and latter part the same

Sunday April 17<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with fine weather still laying off and on  
a boat came off from shore to night with some beef  
and took some things ashore. Middle and latter part  
laying off and on Capt. still on shore trying to  
get a boat header so end 2



for Norfolk Island. T. H. Wilson Master. April 13<sup>th</sup> / 81

Monday April 18<sup>th</sup> / 81

Fine breeze from Eastward still laying off and on the Island. Mr Silva still off duty. Middle and latter part the same

Tuesday April 19<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with light breeze from Eastward still laying off and on the Island. Mr Silva off duty Captain still on shore. Middle part had heavy squall from S.W. Latter part wind from S.E. so run around on the West side of the Island

Wednesday April 20<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with strong breeze from S.E. still laying off and on the Island. weather looks squally to night. have not heard from the Capt to day. Mr Silva off duty. Middle and latter part the same

Thursday April 21<sup>st</sup>

Strong breeze from South and squally. still laying off and on. the Island. took on board some Passates and corn. Captain sent off word he was coming on board to morrow. Mr Silva off duty. Middle and latter part the same.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Leaving Nor-

Friday April 22<sup>nd</sup> 1881

Commences with strong breeze from S.E. by S.  
at 12<sup>30</sup> P.M. Captain Wilson. came on board  
discharged Mr Silva. sent him ashore and  
brought off two more men that he had shipped  
John Goring (Boatsteerer, Sargant: Buffets Boat-header)  
John Goring and left the Island. Threw the night-  
strong breeze. At latter part the same employed  
braking out Water. Beef, Pork, Malassess, Bread.  
He Mr Viller. acting as Second Mate, Mr Loopes.  
as third Mate.

Saturday April 23<sup>rd</sup>

Strong breeze from S.E. Ship by the wind on  
starboard tack heading to eastward under top-  
sails and courses. Been employed braking  
out and slowing back. Middle and latter part  
squally strong breeze from S.E.

Sunday April 24<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.E. Ship by the wind heading  
E. N.E. all sail out but fore and Mizzen topgallant sails  
Middle and latter part the same  
Lat-27, 10 S.

Monday April 25<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from E. S.E. Ship  
by the wind on starboard tack heading to N.E.  
Middle and latter part the same



Folk Island to Cruise. T. H. Wilson Master April 22<sup>nd</sup> 1881  
 Tuesday April 26<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Eastward. Ship by the wind heading N.E. by N. at 6.30 P.M. wore ship to S.E. Middle part heading from S. to S.S.E. Latter part at 6.00 A.M. wore ship to N.E. Fresh breeze and squally

Wednesday April 27<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from E.N.E. and squally weather at 2.00 P.M. wore ship to South. Middle and latter part wind and weather the same. Steering course S.E. employed braking out-water Butter and Sugar.

Lat-27.49 S.

Thursday April 28<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from E.N.E. steering course S.E. weather squally part two reefs in the Mizzen topsail to night. Middle and latter part the same

Lat-29.35 S.

Friday April 29<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from E.N.E. steering course S.E. under courses and close reef topsails. Middle and latter part the same with squally of rain

Saturday April 30<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong breeze and rain at 2 P.M. took in the courses and fids. to night took in fore and Mizzen topsails. raining hard. Middle part the same. Latter part thick foggy weather with rain. Ship under lower topsails and foresail. so end



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Command  
Sunday May 1<sup>st</sup> / 1881

Commences with thick fog weather, with rain  
Ship under lower topsails and foresail. wind  
from N.N.E. steering E.S.E. to night took in  
the fore sail. Middle part the same. Latter  
part wind from N.N.W. fair weather ship under  
all sail steering E.S.E.

Lat 32° 17' S.

Monday May 2<sup>nd</sup>

Fine weather wind from N.W. ship under  
all sail steering E by S. at sundown took in  
the courses and light sails Middle and latter  
part strong breeze and squalls. steering E by N.  
been employed making head, bracking out slaps &c.

Tuesday May 3<sup>rd</sup>

Strong breeze from W.N.W. steering E by N.  
employed making reef yards. to night took in all  
but three close reef topsails and luffed to wind on  
Port tack. Middle and latter part blowing a  
gale from S.W. ship have to under lower  
main topsail

Wednesday May 4<sup>th</sup>

Blowing a gale from S.W. ship have to on  
Port tack. under lower main topsail and fore topsail.  
to night wore ship to the South. Middle  
and latter part wind and weather the same  
at daylight kept off E.N.E. under fore and  
main topsails.



for the Rack to cruise. T.H. Wilson Master. May 1<sup>st</sup>/881

Thursday May 5<sup>th</sup>

Fresh gale from S.E. Ship under two  
lower topsails steering in to N.E. to night-  
took in fore topsail. weather looking better with  
going down, middle and latter part fine weather.  
at daylight heaved off N.E. set topsails and courses  
and bent the main topgallant sail. sent it down to  
repair at 9.30 A.M. raised French Rack, so  
ends

Friday May 6<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and fine weather. employed repairing  
topgallant sail. finished and bent it. to night-  
took in all but three close reefs, French rack in-  
sight, middle part fine. latter part at daylight-  
entire rack insight. set all sail and heaved off  
at 7.30 A.M. raised a bark. run down and spoke  
her found her to be the Robert-Morrison, so ends  
this day. gaming with Robert-Morrison

Saturday May 7<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and pleasant weather. gaming with  
Robert-Morrison. been running off all day. to night-  
luffed to wind and shortened sail. Sundry Island.  
and Goat-Island insight. middle part fine.  
latter part at daylight raised a school of  
Whales. lowered for them but could not get  
fast as there was a school of Porpoises in  
with them. Robert-Morrison insight



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Cruising off  
Sunday May 8<sup>th</sup> 1881



Commenced with fine breeze and pleasant-  
weather. Still in chase of the Whales with  
the Robert Morrisons boat. Whales went out of  
sight to windward so gave them up. got aboard  
the ship at 4 O'clock P.M. Sunday Island and  
Goat Island in sight. Threw the night-boat to  
windward. Latter part at daylight raised a school  
of Sperm Whales off sea-bow. Lowered for  
them. Bow Boat struck. got him along side at  
12 O'clock noon got up eating beer and got  
Dinner so end

Monday May 9<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather employed evening in the whale  
finnished and had him hauled in to hard pierce  
at 8.30 P.M. got supper and set the watch.  
Middle and Latter part employed boiling out  
the whale

Tuesday May 10<sup>th</sup>

Very light air and pleasant weather employed  
boiling. Middle part the same. Latter part  
finnished boiling so end

Wednesday May 11<sup>th</sup>

Light air and pleasant weather. Been employed  
clearing up decks. ~~at~~ at sundown shortened  
sail for the night. Middle and Latter part  
fine weather. Been employed at odd jobs.  
Goat Island in sight.



Sunday Island. T. H. Wilson Master. May 8<sup>th</sup> / 8.81  
 Thursday May 12<sup>th</sup>

Very light air and pleasant weather. employed at  
 at 10<sup>o</sup>hr about-deck, East Island and Sunday Island  
 insight, at sundown shortened sail. Middle and  
 latter part calm, employed repairing flying jib  
 so ends

Friday May 13<sup>th</sup>

Light air and pleasant weather. The Islands  
 are insight. to night took in the light sails,  
 Middle and latter part fine weather. gaming with  
 the Robert Morrison.

Saturday May 14<sup>th</sup>

Very light air with pleasant weather. Ship  
 cruising between Sunday Island and East Island.  
 gaming with the Robert Morrison to night. Middle  
 part light breeze and pleasant. Latter part strong  
 breeze and squally. Robert Morrison insight. been  
 employed making Spungarn so ends

Sunday May 15<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and squally weather. been employed  
 pumping water getting ready to stow down oil.  
 to night ship under lower topsails. Robert Morrison  
 insight. Middle and latter part strong gale. have  
 to under lower main topsail. Sunday Island insight.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford cruising of  
Monday May 16<sup>th</sup> 1881

Commenced with strong gale from S.W. have to under lower main topsail. at 2.00 P.M. kept off N.E. by E. at 5 o'clock came to on starboard tack. Robert Morrison insight. Sundry Island bearing S.E. Middle part the same. Latter part at daylight set lower fore topsail and kept off N by E.

Tuesday May 17<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and squally. ship running under two lower topsails. steering N.E. by E. to night came to the wind on starboard tack. heading to E.S.E. took in fore topsail. set fore staysail. Latter part at daylight kept off N.E. set fore topsail and fore sail. wind from Westward

Wednesday May 18<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from westward ship under two lower topsails and fore sail. steering N.E. by N. to night came to on Port tack and took in fore sail. Latter part at daylight set sail kept off N. fine breeze from S.W. employed at odd jobs. broke out water

Thursday May 19<sup>th</sup>

Flour  
Fine breeze from S.W. and pleasant. steering course N.E. by N. to night came to on Port tack and then set sail. Latter part light breeze and pleasant employed repairing fore topsail. bound for Vazquez Ground. so on. broke out flour



Sunday Island. T. H. Wilson Master. May 16<sup>th</sup> / 881

Friday May 20<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant. Steering course N.N.E. employed repairing foretop sail. finished and bent it. To night shortened sail duffed to. on Starboard tack. Latter part made all sail steering course N.E. pleasant weather. employed repairing sails. cruising on Varques.

Saturday May 21<sup>st</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather ship under all sail steering course N.E. wind from S.E. to night came to wind on Port tack heading to S. shortened sail as usual. Latter part fresh breeze from eastward at daylight set top sails and kept off S.W. employed making Spungarn & c

Sunday May 22<sup>nd</sup>

Fresh breeze from eastward and pleasant weather ship under top sails and foresail steering to S.W. employed cutting a lug sail. & c to night shortened sail as usual. came to wind on Port tack. Middle part the same. Latter part made sail kept off N.W. weather cloudy looking like rain.

Monday May 23<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh breeze from eastward steering course W.N.W. to night shortened sail and came to the wind on Starboard tack weather rainy. Middle and Latter part wind and weather the same.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Cruising  
Tuesday May 24<sup>th</sup> 1881

Fresh breeze from E.S.E. and rain ship under  
lower topsails. To night took in all but lower main  
topsail and wore ship to S. raining hard.  
Middle and latter part the same.

Wednesday May 25<sup>th</sup>

Commences with gale from E.S.E. and rain.  
at one o'clock P.M. had a heavy squall. To  
night wore ship to the North. weather squally.  
Middle and latter part the same. at daylight  
wore ship to North. broke out Bread

Thursday May 26<sup>th</sup>

Bread  
Blowing a gale from E.S.E. and squally.  
Ship lying to under lower main topsail. To night  
wore ship to South. threw the night the same.  
Latter part strong breeze weather better wore  
ship to North. set lower topsails

Friday May 27<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze ship under lower topsails heading  
to North. wind from Eastward. To night wore ship  
to S.S.E. Middle and latter part much the  
same



on Vasquez Grand, T.H. Wilson, Master. May 24<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Saturday May 28<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Eastward. Ship by the wind on starboard tack heading N.N.E. Under topsails and courses. To night - shortened sail. as usual. Flour Middle and latter part the same. been employed bracking out water. Flour. Herasine. Oil

Sunday May 29<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Eastward. ship by the wind on starboard tack. heading N.N.E. under topsails and courses. to night - were ship to the S.S.E. and shortened sail. middle part were ship to N.E. Latter part - set sail. at 9 A.M. sighted a reef from points off sea-bank. were ship to South

Lat - 24.08 S.

Monday May 30<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Eastward. ship under topsails and courses heading S.S.E. to night - shortened sail. there has been several fin-backs in sight. Middle and latter part much the same. been employed making hold. bracking out Sugar. Butter. Pork &c

Pork  
Butter  
Sugar

Tuesday May 31<sup>st</sup>

Fresh breeze from Eastward ship by the wind on Port-tack. To night - shortened sail. middle part the same. Latter part - at daylight - were ship to North. and set sail. employed at odd jobs. so end 2



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford  
Wednesday June 1<sup>st</sup> / 8.81

Fresh breeze from eastward. ship by the wind  
on Starboard tack. to night wore ship to S.E.  
and shortened sail. Middle part the same.  
Latter part at daylight set full and courses. at  
8 O'clock A.M. took in the courses. weather squally  
sea ends

Thursday June 2<sup>nd</sup>

Strong breeze and squally with rain. ship  
laying too under topsails on Starboard tack.  
Middle part the same. at latter part  
at daylight set the courses. wind and weather  
the same. broke out water.

Friday June 3<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh breeze and squalls of rain ship  
by the wind on Port tack heading East. wind  
beating to North. to night shortened sail.  
threw the night steering course East. Latter  
part pleasant weather. ship under all sail steering  
course E.S.E. employed at odd jobs in the rigging  
sea ends.

Saturday June 4<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. wind from  
westward ship under all sail steering E.S.E.  
to night took in the courses. there is a Camel in-  
sight to the S.W. Latter part at daylight set all sail  
employed working in the rigging. light breeze from  
S.E.



Cruising on Gasquet Ground T. H. Wilson Master  
 Sunday June 5<sup>th</sup> June 1<sup>st</sup> / 88

Commenced with light air from S.S.E. Ship by the wind on Starboard tack under all sail employed working in the rigging. To night took in the courses and fore & Mizzen topgallant sails. Middle part squalls of rain wind shifted to N.E. took in all but lower topsails. Latter part much the same.

Lat 25.45 S.

Monday June 6<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from N.E. Ship on Port tack under lower topsails and courses. To night wore ship. took in the courses. Latter part squalls rainy weather wind from N. Ship by the wind heading E. N.E. under lower topsails and foresail.

Tuesday June 7<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and squalls of rain wind from N.W. steering course E by N. To night luffed to the wind heading N.N.E. on Port tack, took in foresail and fore and Mizzen topsails. Threw the night the same. Latter part much the same. employed scraping masts and working in the rigging. Steering N.N.E. under lower topsails.

Wednesday June 8<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from W.N.W. with frequent squalls of rain. Steering E. N.E. To night luffed to wind and took in fore & Mizzen topsails. Middle and Latter part fine weather. Ship with all sail out. Steering N.E. employed scraping down the masts and working in the rigging. broke out Matassess.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising on  
Thursday June 9<sup>th</sup> 1881

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. Employed at-  
ad jobs. working in the rigging &c to night-furled  
to wind on Port tack heading N. shortened sail for  
the night. Middle part the same. Latter part-  
at daylight-set all sail. by the wind heading N.  
employed scraping and painting Iron work.

Friday June 10<sup>th</sup>

Light-breeze from N.W. by the wind under all  
sail heading N. Employed braking out water  
cleaning Iron work &c. to night wind from  
N.N.E. wore ship and shortened sail. Latter  
part squally rainy weather wind from all quarters

Saturday June 11<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and rainy weather ship under  
lower topsails heading N by W. wind W.N.W.  
Middle and latter part the same

Sunday June 12<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light-breeze from N.W. and  
pleasant. set all sail to day. to night shortened  
sail as usual. weather cloudy. Middle part fine.  
Latter part cloudy



Casques. T. H. Wilson Master. June 9<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Monday June 13<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from W. N. W. ship under all sail by the wind on Port-tack. weather cloudy. to night shortend sail. Middle part fine. Latter part squalls of rain ship under all sail. on Port-tack wind from Westward. Employed cleaning Iron work so ends

Tuesday June 14<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light breeze from Westward ship by the wind on Port-tack. Employed cleaning Iron work. to night shortend sail as usual. Latter part employed overhauling the windless. cleaning Iron work painting it - & ship under all sail. light breeze from all quarters. so ends

Wednesday June 15<sup>th</sup>

Light air from all points with rain. to night shortend sail. Middle and latter part squalls of rain. wind from S. E. ship under topgallant sails steering N. W. by W. Employed painting the windless. so ends with rain.

Thursday June 16<sup>th</sup>

Commences with rain. wind from S. E. steering course N. W. by N. to night shortend sail. Luffed to wind heading S by W. Latter part at daylight keep off N. W. at 6.30 A. M. raised the Island of Coaa. Employed cleaning and painting Iron work



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford  
Friday June 17<sup>th</sup> 1881

Commences with strong S.E. trades and pleasant weather. Employed painting iron work to night - luffed to the wind off the Island of Coa. Island of Tangaraboo in sight to leeward. Letter part stood in for the Island of Coa. Boat went ashore to see if could get a Pilot for Tangaraboo. could not get one so Captain concluded to go with out one.

Saturday June 18<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong trades ship running for Tangaraboo at 2 O'clock P.M. came to anchor a breast of the Town in 15 fathoms of water. gave her 45 fathoms of chain at 6 O'clock set the watch for the night. Captain on shore. Letter part employed stowing down Oil so ends

Sunday June 19<sup>th</sup> Silver account

Laying in Port - strong breeze and pleasant weather nothing doing as it is Sunday. Captain been on shore during the day. so ends

Monday June 20<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades and pleasant weather. been employed breaking out Flour. wetting hold. scrubbing ships inside and out. also scraping the wheel





Laying at Anchor to the Island of Tongatāboe  
 Tuesday June 21<sup>st</sup> June 19<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Laying in Port - employed at ad jobs fine trades  
 and pleasant weather sa ends

Wednesday June 22<sup>nd</sup>

Fine weather. two Boats been off to look for  
Whales. see nothing. sa ends

Thursday June 23<sup>rd</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant - been employed brakeing  
 out Pork. Beef. Bread. & Captain gone away for  
 a few days

Friday June 24<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather been employed at ad jobs setting  
 up head gear &c

Saturday June 25<sup>th</sup>

Fine trades and pleasant weather nothing doing  
 to day

Sunday June 26<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. nothing doing  
 to day sa ends

Monday June 27<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and cloudy weather. with squalls  
 of rain. Captain came onboard this morning.  
 went shore again. havent seen him since!



Skip James Arnold. of New Bedford. Lazing  
Tuesday June 28<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Strong trades and cloudy weather there's not-  
been any thing doing to day. so ends

Wednesday June 29<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades and cloudy weather been employed  
cutting and raising in. a Boat-sail from shore.  
the Robert Morrison. came in to day

Thursday June 30<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades with squalls of rain. There has  
not been any thing doing to day. There was a Brig  
came in from Auckland to day

Friday July 1<sup>st</sup>

Strong breeze and pleasant weather been employed  
taking in Boats to repair. so ends

Saturday July 2<sup>nd</sup>

Strong breeze with squalls of rain been  
employed repairing the Leeward Boat

Sunday July 3<sup>rd</sup>

Strong breeze and pleasant weather nothing  
doing to day



at Anchor at the Island of Tangiatoo. J. H. Wilson Master  
 Monday July 4<sup>th</sup> 1881 June 28<sup>th</sup>/81

Strong breeze with squalls of rain been employed painting the Starboard and Bow-hatch also took in the Waste Boat to repair. have been celebrating the forth with the big gun thru the day See ends

Tuesday July 5<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades with squalls of rain. been employed repairing the Waste Boat. also sent down all of the sails to the main. broke out water. Filaw Beef. Pork. Captain came to the East end of the Island with Boat and crew to do some trading

Wednesday July 6<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades. employed sending down spars sent down everything to the main but the lower-mast to make a new cap and fix the slings to the main yard. Captain got back to day so ends

Thursday July 7<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades and clouds. been employed making new cap. and fixing the slings to main yard. Captain off on a Picknee so ends

Friday July 8<sup>th</sup>

Blowing a gale from N.E. ship with two anchors down. employed making new cap to lower mast head and other ad jobs to night-wind moderated some



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Lazing at  
Saturdaz July 9<sup>th</sup> 1881

Light-air and rain all the forenoon. This  
afternoon pleasant- employed sending up the  
topmast and co. took up the Starboard  
Anchor this Morning

Sundaz July 10<sup>th</sup>

Very light-air and pleasant-weather. been  
drying sails Starboard watch been on shore

Monday July 11<sup>th</sup>

Light-breeze and cloudy weather been employed  
setting up the topmast-rigging, also sent up the  
topgallant-mast and top sail yards

Tuesday July 12<sup>th</sup>

Light-breeze and pleasant- been employed setting  
up the rigging fore and main. also sent up the  
main yard

Wednesday July 13<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and squalls of rain. This Morning  
have up Anchor and draped down to leeward  
farther close to a reef. gave her sixty fathoms  
of chain. been employed setting up rigging and  
brakeing out Provisions. also sent up the top-  
gallant yard

Ftune  
Sugar  
Mottasses  
Beef  
Pork  
Water



Tongatapu Island. T.H. Wilson. Master. July 9<sup>th</sup> / 8.81  
 Thursday July 14<sup>th</sup>

Strong Trades with squalls of rain. been employed setting up rigging. painting yards. and repairing an old Boat that the Captain has scold

Friday July 15<sup>th</sup>

Strong Trades and pleasant weather. employed painting yards. also sent the Boat onshore that the Captain scolded. broke out 160 sixty Gall of Sperm Oil to go onshore)

Saturday July 16<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and cloudy this forenoon. took in the Starboard Boat to repair. employed painting the yards and lowermasts. sent onshore 160 Gall sixty Gallons of Sperm Oil) rain to night - so ends

Sunday July 17<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from the North this forenoon and cloudy. one watch onshore. this afternoon raining weather wind from South

Monday July 18<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant weather. been employed drying seals stowing below, getting up cutting gear &c got one Boat load of gum from shore.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Lazing at  
Tuesday July 19<sup>th</sup> 1881

Light breeze and pleasant weather. Started away from the ship this morning with three Boats to whaling. got aboard after dark. saw one whale long way off shore. haven't seen the Captain since yesterday morning. he sawd one of the new Boats while I was gone to day had it taken on shore

Wednesday July 20<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from the North and cloudy this forenoon. two Boats started out whaling but blew so <sup>hard</sup> came back again. been employed breaking out Flour and Boats mast. this afternoon rained hard. wind hatted around to South.

Thursday July 21<sup>st</sup>

Light breeze and thick rainy weather. two Boats went of whaling this morning saw several whales out side the reef off shore. raining to night. Boats got aboard at dark.

Friday July 22<sup>nd</sup>

Light breeze from S.E. been a steady rain storm all day. this afternoon been getting of gams. there was four whales come in this morning and went out again. raining hard to night.



Tongatapu Island. Humpbacking. T.H. Wilson Master  
 Saturday July 23<sup>rd</sup> July 19<sup>th</sup>/81

Light variable winds and raining all day. got off  
 one boat load of game and ends

Sunday July 24<sup>th</sup>

Light air and pleasant weather. Starboard watch  
 onshore. been employed drying game and mowing  
 them below. also drying sails.

Monday July 25<sup>th</sup>

Very light air and pleasant. There was two men  
 sunbathing last night. Corz, and Ceno. Three Boats  
 been off whaling to day. Saw several whales but  
 wild.

Tuesday July 26<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. Boats from  
 both ships went off whaling before daybreak  
Robert Morrison Boats got a whale and Boats  
 went to tow him in as we are meted with her  
 got the whale on the reef so anchored him for  
 the night.

Wednesday July 27<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and pleasant weather. lowered  
 all Boats at daylight went out to get the whale  
 off the reef got him off got him to the  
 ship after twelve midday hooked on commenced  
 to cut. stopped at 4 o'clock sharks ate up  
 the best part of him while on the reef



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Lying at  
Thursday July 28<sup>th</sup> / 18.81

Strong breeze and squalls of rain. two Boats  
went off whaling to day. finished cutting the whale  
~~the~~ one of the Robert Morrisons Boats got fast  
but run to windward so had to cut line.

Friday July 29<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant three Boats went  
off whaling to day. saw cow & calf could  
not get fast to her. one of the Morrisons  
Boats got fast to a little bull. but crew drew  
been employed bailing out the whale

Saturday July 30<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant this forenoon  
finished bailing the whale this morning. one  
of the Robert Morrisons Boats got a  
whale this forenoon. so all the Boats  
heeked on to him got him to the ship  
at 12 o'clock noon. and two Boats went  
off again. saw cow & calf could not  
get fast to her.

Sunday July 31<sup>st</sup>

Light breeze and squalls of rain. there has not  
been any thing doing to day. Captain on shore  
so ends



Tongatapu Island Humpbacking. To H. Wilson Master

Monday August 1<sup>st</sup> / 8.81

Fresh breeze this forenoon. This afternoon light-air and heavy rain storm. Three boats went off whaling this morning got back at 3 O'clock  
sa endz

Tuesday August 2<sup>nd</sup>

Fresh breeze and a rain storm. Three Boats been off whaling to day. see nothing. caught one of the men that-runaway. Carg. sa endz

Wednesday August 3<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh breeze and squally rainy weather. Three boats been off whaling to day saw two small whales  
sa endz

Thursday Aug 4<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and cloudy weather. lowered three boats this morning. but it was so rugged had to come board. saw nothing. This afternoon employed pumping off water getting ready to start the Oil below. sa endz

Friday Aug 5<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and squally weather. lowered three Boats to day saw nothing. caught Ceno. the man that-runaway. Captain Wilson & Capt. Masher have had some trouble about whaling sa have concluded not to mate any longer. sa endz



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Lazing at  
Saturday Aug 6<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Strong breeze and cloudy weather three Boats  
been off whaling. did not see anything

Sunday Aug 7<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and squally rainy weather this  
forenoon. this afternoon broke away. have  
not seen the Captain since Tuesday night

Monday Aug 8<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and squalls of rain. Three Boats  
went off whaling this morning. saw three small  
bulls. so ends

Tuesday Aug 9<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and pleasant weather. have up  
Anchor this morning and shifted the moorings  
Anchored in 15 fathoms water gave her 45 fathoms  
chance. three boats been off whaling so ends

Wednesday Aug 10<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and pleasant weather. four boats been  
off whaling to day. waste boat saw Cow & calf  
went on and darted. was 10 deep under water so  
did not get fast



Tongataboo Island. Kump-backing. J. H. Wilson Master  
Thursday Aug 11<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and rugged weather. four Boats  
been off whaling saw three or four whales off  
shore. so ends

Friday Aug 12<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and squalls of rain this fore-  
noon. in the afternoon broke away. all Boats  
off whaling saw several small Boats.

Saturday Aug 13<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and rugged weather. four Boats been  
off whaling. Bow Boat struck bow & calf got  
stove also Starboard & Waste Boat. gave half the  
whale to the Robert Morrison. to help get her  
to the ship as all the Boats but one was stove.  
got her to the ship about eight o'clock at night.  
Capt got the ship underway to come down to  
the whale but the Anchor caught on the bottom  
as it was not up. so had to anchor.

Sunday Aug 14<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. been employed  
cutting in the Whale. and repairing Boats.

Monday Aug 15<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant. Three Boats been  
off whaling saw several whales. men onboard  
ship employed bailing out the whale, so ends



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Laying at  
Tuesday Aug 16<sup>th</sup> 1881

Fine breeze and pleasant. Three Boats been  
off whaling saw several small whales. The Bark  
Boats got a whale and as there was nothing a  
round. hooked on and helped tow him to the  
ship. finished boiling the whale so ends

Wednesday Aug 17<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze with squalls of rain three  
Boats been off whaling. saw cow & calf  
but lost sight of her in sun blade

Thursday Aug 18<sup>th</sup>

Blowing a fresh gale. four Boats been  
off whaling. got aboard at 4 O'clock. blowing  
hard from Westward so ends Capt<sup>n</sup>  
on shore to night

Friday Aug 19<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Westward. four Boats  
went off whaling but had to come on board  
at noon as it was too rough for the Boats

Friday Saturday Aug 20<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant weather. four Boats  
been off whaling. Waste Boat got a whale, got  
him to the ship about 4 O'clock in afternoon,  
decided the Oil with Bark Robert Morrison to day  
so ends



Tangataboo Island. Hump-backing. T. H. Wilson Master  
 Sunday Aug 21<sup>st</sup>

Light air and pleasant weather. Been employed  
 cutting in the Whale got him in and decks  
 cleared up at 12 O'clock so ends

Monday Aug 22<sup>nd</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. Boats  
 went off whaling this morning. Gearboard  
 Boat got a Whale got him along side at  
 12 O'clock. finished cutting at sundown

Tuesday Aug 23<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh breeze and pleasant. Three Boats  
 been off whaling. Employed board ship  
 bailing out the Oil

Wednesday Aug 24<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze with pleasant weather  
 Three Boats been off whaling see nothing  
 been employed board ship bailing out oil  
 finished at 9 O'clock in the evening so ends

Thursday Aug 25<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and squally rugged weather. Two  
 Boats been off whaling see nothing. Employed  
 board ship stemming down Oil



Ship James Arngld of New Bedford Lazing at-  
Friday Aug 26<sup>th</sup> 18.81

Fresh breeze and rugged weather this forenoon,  
four Boats been off whaling saw four small  
Bottls. This afternoon light-breeze and pleasant

Saturday Aug 27<sup>th</sup>

Light-air and pleasant weather three Boats  
been off whaling saw two or three small  
whales. Capt. Janshore to night - so ends

Sunday Aug 28<sup>th</sup>

Light-air with squalls of rain. wet-hold  
and broke out Flour. Captain still on shore  
so ends

Monday Aug 29<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and cloudy weather all four  
Boats been off whaling saw three or four  
small whales. Capt. Jansbored to night -  
so ends

Tuesday Aug 30<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and pleasant weather. all the Boats  
been off whaling to day. saw nothing so ends

Wednesday Aug 31<sup>th</sup>

Light-breeze and pleasant weather all Boats  
been off whaling. saw several small Bottls  
and one Cow and calf. could not get an  
to her as the wind was to light.



[25]

Tangataua Island. Hump-backing. T. H. Wilson Master

Thursday Sept 1<sup>st</sup> 1881

Fresh breeze and pleasant weather Boats all been off whaling to day. Bow Boat got Cow & calf. got her to the ship about 9 o'clock in the evening Captain onshore so ends

Friday Sept 2<sup>nd</sup>

Strong breeze and pleasant. Boats did not slower to day. Captain came on board this morning. been employed cutting in the whale

Saturday Sept 3<sup>rd</sup>

Strong breeze and rugged weather. Three Boats went off whaling this morning. saw two small Bulls. came board ship. broke out Beef & Pork. been employed bailing so ends

Sunday Sept 4<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and pleasant weather. Finnick bailing out this morning. some of the men been onshore so ends

Monday Sept 5<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. all Boats been off whaling. Starboard Boat struck got the whale spouting thin blood and the crew drew so lost him



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Lazing at  
Tuesday Sept 6<sup>th</sup> 1881

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. all Boats  
been off whaling to day Bow Boat got a  
whale. took him to the ship and Boats went  
off again did not cut him in so ends

Wednesday Sept 7<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and pleasant weather  
two Boats been off whaling. and two started  
board to cut in the whale. so ends

Thursday Sept 8<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and pleasant this forenoon. three  
Boats been off whaling. this afternoon squally  
rainy weather. Captain went on shore last  
evening and one of the men runaway by the  
name of John Jack. Captain has not  
been onboard yet so ends

Friday Sept 9<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and rugged weather three Boats  
went off whaling but was so rugged so had to  
come board. employed bailing out the whale.  
Captain came onboard this forenoon. caught  
the man that runaway so ends. one man  
by the name of Bob. off duty sick.

Saturday Sept 10<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and rugged weather. three Boats  
went out whaling but had to come board as it  
was so rugged. employed hauling down a whale



Tongatabu Island, Hump-backing T. H. Wilson Master

Sunday Sept 11<sup>th</sup> 1881

Fresh gale and squally weather. Port watch.  
Shore all day came off at 8 o'clock in the evening  
sa ends

Monday Sept 12<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and rugged weather all  
four Boats lowered but had to come  
board again as it was too rugged for  
the Boats, been employed at bad jobs  
aboard ship. sa ends

Tuesday Sept 13<sup>th</sup>

Blowing strong from eastward and rugged  
weather. Boats did not lower to day. Bob! still  
sick off duty. sa ends

Wednesday Sept 14<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and pleasant weather. Three Boats  
lowered this morning Waste Boat struck and  
line parted. Bar Boat struck cow and calf  
killed her and sunk. parted the lines trying  
to haul her up sa last her

Thursday Sept 15<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and pleasant weather. all four  
Boats been off whaling to day. saw a few  
whales no chance to strike sa ends  
Bob. off duty sick



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Lying at-  
Friday Sept<sup>r</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1881

Fresh breeze and Squally weather. Lowered  
three Boats. but the weather was so bad had  
to come aboard. Starboard boat went on  
shore before daylight - after the Captain  
has not yet back yet - so ends

Saturday Sept<sup>r</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>

Blowing a gale and Squally weather. Boats  
did not go whaling to day. sent the Boat  
on shore this morning after the Captain he  
did not come off, but sent off word to let  
the watch come on shore. so ends. Captain  
and one watch still on shore

Sunday Sept<sup>r</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>

Fresh gale and squally weather. the watch  
came off this morning. Captain came off  
this afternoon but went on shore again. so ends

Monday Sept<sup>r</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>

Blowing a gale and rainy weather. havnt seen  
the Boat since going shore yesterday afternoon  
raining hard to night - so ends

Tuesday Sept<sup>r</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze and rainy weather. wind from  
the N. all day. to night wind from Eastward  
raining hard. havnt seen any thing of the  
Boat yet. so ends



Tangatāboe Island Hump-backing. T. H. Wilson Master

Wednesday Sept<sup>r</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1881

Light breeze and rain all day. The Boat-came off this forenoon, but the Captain did not come. Boat went on shore again came off at dark without the Captain so ends weather bad

Thursday Sept<sup>r</sup> 22<sup>nd</sup>

Strong breeze and squally rainy weather. Boats did not tower to day. Captain still on shore so ends

Friday Sept<sup>r</sup> 23<sup>rd</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant weather. Three Boats been off whaling to day. saw one whale. Starboard Boat went on shore after the Captain also brought off one ton & half ton of Flour and one half ton of Bread one case of Butter. after the Boats got aboard. there was a Boat came off from shore with Captain Chase in her but Captain Wilson would not allow him to come aboard so he went on shore and Captain Wilson went to see him. got aboard at 7 O'clock in the evening so ends

Saturday Sept<sup>r</sup> 24<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and rugged weather. Boats did not go whaling to day. Captain Wilson went in shore this morning. he came right off again. he did not go to see Captain Chase so ends



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Laying at  
Sundaz Sept 25<sup>th</sup> 1881

Strong breeze but <sup>pleasant</sup> ~~sunny~~ weather. I had  
some words with Captain Wilson this morning  
and refused to do any thing more until I  
had seen Captain Chase. To get my letters  
and have an understanding about things  
as I heard that he came to take charge of  
the ship. after breakfast Captain Wilson went  
shore and I went with him. saw Captain  
Chase. got my letters and had a talk with  
him. Then came aboard. Captain Wilson  
stayed on shore. he refused to give up the  
ship to Capt Chase. so ends

Monday Sept 26<sup>th</sup>

Light air and pleasant weather. sent the  
Boat on shore this morning after Captain Wilson.  
(his orders) Boat came off Captain did not come  
in the afternoon I went shore to know how things  
stood. Captain Wilson gave Captain Chase  
his word before <sup>me</sup> that he would turn the  
ship over to him. so I consider Captain  
Chase Master of the ship now. one of  
the men run away while the boat was on shore  
name John the Roberts Morrison,  
boat got a whale to day



Tongataboo Island, T. H. Wilson Master

Tuesday Sept 27<sup>th</sup> 1881

Fresh breeze and pleasant weather. Three Boats  
 been off whaling to day saw nothing. Captain  
 Wilson came on board while I was gone and  
 went shore again. he has not gave up the  
 ships <sup>papers</sup> to Captain Chase, yet. so I. can not  
 do any thing more towards whaling till  
 the Captain Chase. has charge of the ship  
 for fear Captain Wilson will come on board while  
 I. am off and clear out with the ship with  
 help from shore

Wednesday Sept 28<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and fit squalls of rain.  
 went on shore this morning to see Captain  
 Chase. he has not got the ships papers yet.  
 been employed aboard ship stowing off four  
 hold

Thursday Sept 29<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from Eastward with squalls of rain. I. went  
 shore this morning to see Captain Chase. and met  
 Captain Wilson had some words with me about obeying  
 Capt. Chases orders. he decide saying before me  
 Monday Sept 26<sup>th</sup> that he would turn the ships papers  
 over to Captain Chase and called us both liars and  
 swore that he would not give up the ship. he has threat-  
 ened to kill Captain Chase several times if he  
 under took to come aboard the ship. Captain Chase  
 went to see the English Consul. from there he  
 took his power of turner to the German Consuls  
 office. there had them read over before the Consul  
 Capt. Wilson. myself and two more Gentlemen  
 they pronounced them all right. but Capt. Wilson  
 refused to give up the ships papers. Capt. Chase.  
 Continued next page



came onboard the ship with me, and took charge of her. he called all of the ships crew aft and read over his power of turnez to them to show that he was Master of the ship. he talked to them like a Gentleman. and told them that he would use them like gentleman if they used him as such. but some of them had no reasoning in them. he told them he would be where they could see an American Consul in Three months time or less. but ten of them refused duty on lss he would put them ashore here. they also talked abusive to Capt. Chase. he gave them till tomorrow morning to make there minds whether to go to duty or not. if not they would suffer the consequence. Boatswains and two Officers standing the watches to night. names of the men that refused duty. John Back. Joe Francis. John Manes. ~~Antoine~~ Frank Braro. Joe Cabral. John Corroera. Leopold Anaco. Antoine De Christa. Joe V. Corroera. William Stone.

Friday Sept 30<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze with squalls of rain. went forward at daylight to call the men to duty. one of them that refused last night Joe Francis was willing to go to duty. the other nine refused. two of them came on deck so put them in irons. the other seven would not come on deck so I sent them down there. the two in irons John Back. and John Monese. was not there long. they was willing to go to duty and promised to give no more trouble. have told the seven men that is in the forecabin twice to day if they would come on deck they could have same thing to eat. but they refused to come. Capt. Wilson sent off after his things so sent them to him. been employed stowing down Oil. bending main sail. broke out Flour. butter. Beef. Pork. Kerocene Oil

Sugar 2  
Flour 3  
Beef  
Pork  
Butter



J. E. Chase

Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Capt. Chase Master  
 Saturday October 1<sup>st</sup> / 18.81

Strong breeze and squally weather. The men that have refused duty have all returned to duty this morning. And promise not to give any further trouble. Been employed stowing off the hold bracking out Malasses &c went onshore this afternoon to carry some things to Capt. Wilson and see if there was any thing onshore that belong to the ship. Besides the papers. (Capt. Chase orders) Capt. Wilson said there was not.

Sunday Oct 2<sup>nd</sup>

Fresh breeze and pleasant weather. nothing doing to day except drying sails. been trying to get a rate on the Chronometer.

Monday Oct 3<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh breeze from Eastward. been employed fixing the rig-works and other ad jobs about ship. also taking Account of every thing in the ship. Capt. Chase has been on shore to day. but could not get the ships Papers

Tuesday Oct 4<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant. been employed this forenoon. stowing salt water in after hold to trim ship. This afternoon employed serving ship. one Boat gone off trading. Capt. Chase. on shore trying to settle up things there.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Laying at-  
Wednesday Oct 5<sup>th</sup> 1881

Light breeze and pleasant weather. The Boat-  
that went off trading yesterday came back  
this morning with 60 bunches Bananas 15 Fowles  
50 Coconuts, sent the Boat in after the Captain  
he came off to straten up some accounts and  
went shore again. came off at sundown. he  
has not got the ship-papers yet.

Thursday Oct 6<sup>th</sup>

Light air and pleasant. The Bark Robert-  
Morrison, went out this morning. Capt.  
Chase went on shore after Dinner to settle  
up his business. got on board at 10 O'clock  
this evening with the ships papers as Capt.  
Wilson gave them up

Friday Oct 7<sup>th</sup> Sea Account

Light breeze and pleasant weather. at day-  
light 5 O'clock A.M. called all hands and  
Flour got the ship under way to go to sea.  
while going out met a schooner coming in  
the Capt. came on board of us to see about  
some business contracted between him and  
Capt. Wilson. at 8 O'clock got out threw the  
reefer so kept her off to the south



Tongatabu of E. Chase Master. Oct 5<sup>th</sup> / 881  
 Saturday Oct 8 / 881

Commences with light-breeze from S.E., ship by the wind with all sail out-heading South to night - the Island of Tongatabu bears N.E. 20 miles. Steering course S.  $\frac{3}{4}$  W. Middle part - the same. Latter part at daylight raised Sperm Whales going quick to the windward. Lowered the Boats but could not gain on them and so gave them up got down at 11 O'clock A.M. We threw the patent lag over board yesterday, went to hull it in to day found it game, suppose a shard bit it off

Lat - 22.18 S.  
 Long 175.13  $\frac{1}{2}$  W.

Sunday Oct 9<sup>th</sup>

Light air and pleasant weather. been employed fitting the whale lines &c to night - steering course S  $\frac{1}{2}$  E all sail out - wind from Eastward Middle part - the same. Latter part light-breeze from North steering South the Whaling Bark Robert Morrison is in sight.

Lat - 23.50 S.  
 Long 175.27 W.

Monday Oct 10<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light-air from North gaming with the Robert-Morrison. at 6 P.M. gave up the game. wind came out to the S.E. with squalls of rain, took in the light-sails and took the Boats up and flet. Middle and latter part rainy. wind from Eastward ship by the wind heading S. to S.S.E. the Robert Morrison is in sight - so end



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising  
Tuesday Oct 11<sup>th</sup> 1881.

Commences with light breeze and raining weather. There has been Humpbacks and breaches insight. To night by the wind on Port tack. wind E. S. E. and raining. Ship under topsails. Middle and latter part the same Robert Morrison. insight - No Obs

Wednesday Oct 12<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from N. E. and cloudy weather. Steering course S. S. W. wind working to S. E. To night shortend sail and set Boats crew watches. wind S. E. and cloudy weather. Ship heading S. S. W. Middle and latter part much the same

Lat 25.32 S.  
Long 177.44 W.

Thursday Oct 13<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze with pleasant weather. Ship by the wind on Port tack under topsails and courses at 4 P. M. Tacked ship to Eastward. been employed thirw the day knating rope gams &c Middle and latter part fresh breeze from S. E. at 9 A. M. Tacked to westward. There has ben one sail and a Humpback insight. Employed repairing Starboard Boat. and making spun yarn  
Sa endz

Longitude 177° 20' W.

Latitude 25° 54' S.



an Vazquez. J. S. Chase Master. Oct 11<sup>th</sup> / 88  
 Friday Oct 14<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and pleasant wind from S.E.  
 Ship under all sail. Employed repairing Starboard  
 Boat and making Spungarn. To night tackled ship  
 to Eastward and took in topgallant sails. Threw the  
 night the same latter part at 6 A.M. saw  
 Spent's off sea beam kept off for it but  
 saw nothing more. so came to the wind  
 on Port tack and set topgallant sails wind  
 from E. S. E. Employed repairing Starboard Boat  
 the

Saturday Oct 15<sup>th</sup> Lat 26.19 S.  
 Long 177.45 W.

Water

Fine breeze from E. S. E. Ship by the wind on  
 Port tack heading S. Employed repairing Starboard  
 Boat and other odd jobs about ship. Broke out-  
 water. took in all but topsails to night and  
 set boats crew watches. Middle and latter  
 part fine. set all sail at day light wind  
 from S.E. Ship by the wind heading S. S. W.  
 Employed scraping bone. Manuel Vera Sick  
 off duty

Sunday Oct 16<sup>th</sup> No Obs

Flour

Light breeze from S.E. Ship under all sail  
 on Port tack heading S. S. W. Employed scraping  
 Bone. also broke out Flour and wet hold. at sun-  
 down shortened sail. Threw the night light air.  
 Latter part at day light set all sail light-  
 winds from Eastward. by the wind on Port tack.

Lat 28° 00' S.  
 Long 179° 11' W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Command  
Monday Oct 17<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Commences with light-buffin winds from  
Eastward ship on Port-tack. heading from  
S.W. to E. to night-shortened sail. Middle  
part the same. Latter part at day light-set all  
sail. wind from Eastward. Steering course  
S by E. Employed washing Bone.  
Mannul of duty sick

Lat 29.35 S.  
Long 179.12 1/2 W.

Tuesday Oct 18<sup>th</sup>

Beef  
Port  
Fine breeze from East. cloudy weather ship  
under all sail. steering S by E. Employed washing  
bone. to night-took in all but lower main topsail  
main spencer. fore staysail. luffed to wind heading  
S.E. on Port-tack weather looking bad. Middle  
and latter part raining. at daylight-set  
topsails kept off S.S.W. sent down the  
main sail repaired it. sent it up again  
Mannul off duty sick. broke at Beef

Lat 31.00

Wednesday Oct 19<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and rainy weather. wind from  
E. S.E. steering S.S.W. to night-luffed to night  
took in fore and Mizzen topsails. Middle part  
weather the same. Latter part-set sail  
wind S.S.E. ship by the wind heading S.W.  
frequent squalls of rain. Mannul off duty

No All



for New Zealand. J. E. Chase Master. Oct 17<sup>th</sup> / 8.81  
 Thursday Oct 20<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and rainy weather. wind from S.E. ship by the wind heading S.W. at 6.30 P.M. Shortened sail for the night - threw the night the same. Latter part at daylight set <sup>all</sup> sail. Light air from S.E. ship by the wind on Port tack. Employed putting deck part below and stowing off fore hold. Manuel off duty

there was a ship past in the night

Friday Oct 21<sup>st</sup>

Lat 32° 36' S.  
 Long 179° 34' E.

Commences with light air from S.E. ship by the wind on Port tack with all sail out. weather cloudy. Employed drying bare and other odd jobs about ship. at sundown took in sail for the night. Threw the night fine breeze from North East. Steering S.W. Latter part wind and weather the same. set all sail at daylight. been employed at odd jobs. Manuel returned to duty again

Lat 33° 46' S.  
 175° 25' E.

Saturday Oct 22<sup>nd</sup>

Strong breeze and squally weather. wind from N.E. steering S.W. by W. at sundown luffed to wind on Starboard tack, <sup>tack</sup> in all but lower main topsail. fore staysail and topmast staysail. Middle part the same. Latter part set sail. Squally weather. wind from W by S. ship by the wind on Starboard tack. broke and Flaw & wet hole

Water Flaw

Lat 34° 24' S.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford bound

Sunday Oct 23<sup>rd</sup> 1881

Fresh breeze with squalls of rain. Ship by the  
wind on starboard tack. wind N by S. at 3 O'clock  
P.M. had a squall took in all but lower topsails  
wind backed to W.N.W. Steering course S by W. at  
5 O'clock P.M. saw land. bearing S by E. Take it  
to be Cape Breton. Sundown luffed to wind heading S.W.  
took in all but lower Main topsail. ~~the~~ Fore topmast-  
staysail. Middle part - light breeze from westward  
with rain. Latter part at daylight Cape Breton  
in sight - bearing South 25 miles. Strong breeze from  
S.W. by W. set courses and topsails stood in for it -  
at 12 O'clock tacked off shore. Sailed ship beating  
in to Bay of Islands. Long Splice sick <sup>with</sup> sore throat  
off duty

Monday Oct 24<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from westward ship under topsails  
and courses beating in to Bay of Islands. Heavy sea  
running and squally weather. There has been Blackish  
in sight. Middle part - squally and blowing strong  
so headed her off shore and took in all sail.  
Latter part at 3 O'clock A.M. wind moderated  
same so set sail and <sup>tried</sup> to beat in to the  
Bay. but as it was so squally could not do  
any thing. so Captain Chase thought it best  
to go to sea and look for a while till he got  
a wind to get in with. so kept her off N.E.  
Long Splice sick off duty

Lat 34 56 S.  
Long 145 26 E.



for New Zealand J. C. Chase Master Oct 23<sup>rd</sup> / 88  
 Tuesday Oct 25<sup>th</sup> / 88

Strong breeze from W.S.W. and squally weather  
 steering to Eastward at sundown took in all but  
 lower topsails steering N.E. by N. Middle part had  
 a heavy squall took in all but lower main topsail and  
 luffed to the wind on Port-tack heading N.W. Latter  
 part blowing strong with heavy squalls. set the  
 lower foretopsail kept off N.E. broke out water.  
 Long-splice still off duty sick

Water

Lat 33.40 S.  
 Long 177.35 1/4 E.

Wednesday Oct 26<sup>th</sup>

Blowing fresh gale from Westward. steering to the  
 Northward and Eastward under two lower topsails at sundown  
 took in foretopsail luffed to the wind on Port-tack. Squ-  
 ally weather. Threw the night the same. Latter part  
 wind and weather the same set foretopsail and  
 fore sail kept off N by E. Long-splice returned  
 to duty

Thursday Oct 27<sup>th</sup>

Lat 32.48 S.  
 Long 178 41 1/4 E.

Fresh gale from S.W. and squally. Ship running  
 off steering N by E. at sundown came to wind on  
 Port-tack. took in all but lower main topsail and  
 fore staysail. Middle part the same. Latter part  
 more moderate wind from S.W. made sail  
 kept off N by E. saw finbacks. Employed felling  
 foot-ropes to fore yard.

Lat 31.26 S.  
 Long 179.30 1/2 E.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford cruising  
Friday Oct 28<sup>th</sup> 1881

Fresh breeze and pleasant weather. wind from  
S.S.W. Ship running off steering N by E. at sundown  
took in all but lower topsails came to wind on  
Port-tack with fore yard aback. threw the night-  
the same. Latter part fine weather made sail and  
kept off N.E by N. saw a finback. employed  
as of jobs

Lat 30° 13 S.  
Long 179° 57 E.

Saturday Oct 29<sup>th</sup>

Beef  
Pork  
Flour  
Water

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. Ship with  
main topgallant sail out steering N.E by N. wind  
W.S.W. at sundown came to wind on Port-tack  
took in all but lower main topsail. set main  
spencer and fore stay sail. Middle part fine.  
Latter part at 6.30 A.M. wore ship to S.E. and  
set sail. Employed braking out Beef, Pork, Flour,  
and water. also wet-hole

Lat 30. <sup>04</sup>/<sub>13</sub> S.  
Long 179. 21 <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> W.

Sunday Oct 30<sup>th</sup>

Commencees with strong breeze from S.W. ship  
by the wind on Starboard tack. at 6.30<sup>10 min</sup> wore ship  
to the westward and shortend sail. Middle part  
wore ship to S.E. Latter part light breeze wind  
halling to the southward ship with all sail  
out heading E.S.E. at 8 A.M. looked ship  
to W.S.W. Stephen Douglass got hurt with  
a cask while braking out hole yesterday. son  
is off duty now

To Cdr



off the Hook. J. E. Chase Master Oct 28<sup>th</sup> / 88

Monday Oct 31<sup>st</sup>

Commences with light-air from S.S.E. Ship by the wind and took all sail out at 2 O'clock P.M. calm. Middle and Latter part-calm employed repairing Mizzen topsail. Stephen Douglass off duty.

Lat 30.27 S.  
Long 179.52 W.

Tuesday Oct Nov 1<sup>st</sup>

Commences with a dead calm. employed repairing Mizzen topsail. finished and bent it. There has been squalls in sight. Middle and Latter part-calm. employed repairing sails and bundling bend. Stephen Douglass on duty.

Lat 30.13 S.  
Long 179.28 W.

Wednesday Nov 2<sup>nd</sup>

Very light-air from S. employed repairing sails and bundling up bend. Middle and Latter part-calm. employed repairing lower main topsail.

Lat 29.56 S.  
Long 179.10 E.

Thursday Nov 3<sup>rd</sup>

Commences with very light-air from Southward and Eastward. bent the topsail. employed working in the rigging. Middle and Latter part-wind the same. sent in the Flying jib and put new rope to it and it out again. There has been squalls around the ship.

Lat 30.03 S.  
Long 178.37 1/2 E.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. bound

Friday Nov 4<sup>th</sup> 1881

Water  
Molasses  
Vinegar  
Coffee  
Oil  
Commences with very light-air from S.S.E. Ship by the wind with all sail out. bound for Bay of Islands N.Y. Middle and latter part calm employed repairing sails and bracing out-water. Molasses. Vinegar. Coffee. Oil &c

Lat 30.15 S.  
Long 178.07 W.

Saturday Nov 5<sup>th</sup>

Butter  
Flour  
Very light-air from S.E. Ship by the wind all sail out heading S.S.W. Middle part the same. Latter part light-breeze from E.N.E. Ship with all sail out steering course S.S.W. employed at odd jobs about ship also wet-hole and broke out Butter and Flour

Lat 31.01 S.  
Long 177.01 E.

Sunday Nov 6<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light-breeze from E.N.E. Ship with all sail out steering course S.S.W. saw spouts and jumpers. thru the night wind the same. Latter part wind lalled to N.N.E. steering course S.S.W.

Lat 32.33 S.  
Long 175.46 1/4 E.

Monday Nov 7<sup>th</sup>

Pork  
Beef  
Fine breeze from N.N.E. steering course S.S.W. all sail out. saw a Humpback. Middle and latter part wind the same with thick hazy weather at 11 O'clock A.M. commenced to rain. steering course S by W. broke out meat-  
No Obs



for the Bay of Islands (N. Y.) J. E. Chase Master  
Nov 4<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Tuesday Nov 8<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N.N.E. and thick rainy weather  
Ship with all sail out - steering S. at 2.30 P.M. took  
in the topgallant-sails. at 4.30 it let up so sighted  
the land off Carville Islands. at 5.30 sighted Cape  
Brett and nine pin Rock. at sundown weather set  
in thick so came to the wind on Port-Tack with fore  
top-sail aback took in the courses and light-sails.  
Cape Brett bearing S. E. by S. about 6 miles. threw  
the night-rainy weather wind shifted to S. laced aback  
all night. Latter part Cape Brett bearing S. by E. wind  
from S. squalls of rain set all sail to beat up  
to it. at 11 A.M. cleared off pleasant-wind died  
out to a calm Carpenter sick off duty

Lat 35.09 S.  
Long 174.14 1/2 E.

Wednesday Nov 9<sup>th</sup>

Commences with a calm. at 2.00 P.M. light-air  
sprung up from N. so got in off Cape Brett. at 6.  
O'clock P.M. wind came out to South. Ship by the  
wind trying to beat in to the Bay of Islands. threw the night  
light-winds trying to beat in to the Bay. Latter part  
at 7 O'clock A.M. up to nine pin Rock. at 11 O'clock  
breeze sprung up from North. so had fore wind  
in to the Harbor. Carpenter off duty - sick

Thursday Nov 10<sup>th</sup> Sea Account-

Fine breeze ship with all sail out. at one O'clock  
P.M. came to anchor in Russells Bay of Islands  
4 fathoms of water. gave her 30 fathoms cable. been  
employed at various jobs. Latter part employed  
braking out. Seling up thacker &c sent a raft of  
Corks on shore. Received 100 lbs of Beef





Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Laying at

Friday Nov 11<sup>th</sup> / 1881 Silver Account-

xx Fine breeze from S.W. and pleasant weather. Employed this forenoon breaking out water. clearing away to the Oil. Flaging Barker &c This afternoon half of the men Forward except three, came aft and wanted to go shore to see the Consol. Capt Chase told them to get ready and go, which they did. Capt Chase and myself went in with them. They saw the Consol and he told them to go aboard the ship which they refused to do. To night the Consol sent of word to see if any of the Officers would come ashore to help the Police man catch the men. As I went did not see them Carpenter off duty

Saturday Nov 12<sup>th</sup>

xx Fresh breeze from S.W. and pleasant weather been employed painting ship outside to day. This morning Mr Buffett and myself went ashore to help the Police catch the men. we caught them put them in to the jail yard. Carpenter off duty sick Delano Cook, acting as Steward now and William August as Cook

Sunday Nov 13<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.W. and cloudy weather still laying in Port. nothing doing to day as it is Sunday. Carpenter sick



Anchor in Russell's Bay of Islands (N. B.) J. C. Chase Master  
Nov 11<sup>th</sup> / 88

Monday Nov 14<sup>th</sup> / 88

Still in Port. Employed Painting, filling water, taking account of sails and rigging &c. all of the men are in port but six. Carpenter of duty

Tuesday Nov 15<sup>th</sup>

Commences with pleasant weather. There has been two steamers in today. Employed setting up sheaves working in the hold &c. Carpenter off duty

Wednesday Nov 16<sup>th</sup>

Pleasant weather. Employed setting up sheaves breaking out Oil, getting off water &c. Carpenter on duty

Thursday Nov 17<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. Employed breaking out Oil, setting up sheaves, filling water &c. Sent on shore (3797 Gallons, <sup>H.B.O.</sup> three thousand-seven hundred and ninety seven Gallons) of Hompback Oil.



Ship James Arnold New Bedford Lazing in  
Friday Nov 18<sup>th</sup> 1881

XX  
Fine pleasant-weather employed getting of water  
stowing of the Haul, and setting up shacks. went  
on shore this forenoon and took the rest of the  
men out of the lockup. brought them on board  
the ship and they went to duty. Frank Raro and  
John Carrero. begged to be let out of Trans to  
night and promised not to give any further trouble  
so Capt. Chase let them out. Carpenter sick off  
duty

Saturday Nov 19<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from North and rainy weather  
employed getting off water and stowing off the  
haul. also received on board one Cord of wind  
from westward to night and pleasant  
Carpenter off duty

Sunday Nov 20<sup>th</sup>

Moderate breeze from westward with cloudy  
weather and showers of rain. nothing doing  
to day as it is Sunday Carpenter no better

Monday Nov 21<sup>st</sup>

Light breeze from eastward and pleasant weather  
employed stowing water &c. took on board to day  
one set of shacks that Capt. Wilson left here.  
also received on board 6 Tierces of Beef. 3 Bags  
of Sugar. one Keg of Butter. hove up anchor and  
shifted our moorings this afternoon. Carpenter  
no better



Port at Russell Bay of Island New Zealand, E. J. Chase  
 Nov 18<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Tuesday Nov 22<sup>nd</sup> / 8.81

Fresh breeze from N.W. and pleasant weather  
 employed stowing off the Hold. getting the ship in  
 readiness for sea. received on board two ton and  
 a half of Flour. five ton of Bread. three cord  
 of wood and cabin stores. discharged John Young  
 Boat-steerer. Kena. seaman. also the Carpenter

Wednesday Nov 23<sup>rd</sup> Sea Account

At 4 O'clock A.M. called all hands. took in  
 the Boat put her over head. have short-set all  
 sail and waited for a breeze to spring up at  
 7.30 there was a breeze spring up from  
 N.W. have up Anchor and beat out of  
 the Bay at 11 O'clock A.M. off Cape Britt  
 Anchor stode and cables below

Thursday Nov 24<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong breeze from N.W.  
 and Squally weather with showers of rain  
 at 7.30 P.M. tacked ship to westward, put  
 reef in fore and Mizzen topsail. at 3 O'clock  
 P.M. lost sight of Cape Britt bearing S.W.  
 Middle and latter part strong breeze and squally  
 weather ship on different tacks working to  
 the westward. broke out Flour

Lat 35.00 S.  
 Long 174.38 1/4 E.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford bound for

Friday Nov 25<sup>th</sup> 1881

Strong breeze from westward with squalls of rain ship under topsails and courses by the wind on diverant-bores working to westward at 12 30 P.M. sighted Cape Britt. Middle and latter part wind and weather the same ship under lower topsails and courses on Port tack heading N.W.

Lat 33.40 S.  
Long 174.47 W.

Saturday Nov 26<sup>th</sup>

Beef  
Pork

Commences with strong breeze from W. S. ship by the wind on Port tack heading N.W. to night - wind moderated same as last - the upper topsails. Middle part wind hauled to the N. so wore ship to Westward. Latter part fine breeze hazy weather. ship under all sail by the wind on Starboard tack. took out Beef, Pork, Water, wet-hole

Lat 33.21 S.  
Long 174.13 E.

Sunday Nov 27<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong breeze and thick squally weather at 1 O'clock P.M. took in light-sails at 7 P.M. calm. Middle and latter part strong breeze squally rainy weather. with thunder & lightning

Lat 33.39 S.  
Long 173.51 E.



Norfolk Island. J. C. Chase Master. Nov 25<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Monday Nov 28<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Commenced with strong breeze. Squally rainy weather wind from North. Ship by the wind on Starboard took under short-sail. Middle part - light variable winds squalls of rain. Latter part - calm, pleasant weather employed cooping provisions

Lat - 33.24 S.  
Long 174.01 E.

Tuesday Nov 29<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with a calm. employed cooping Provision &c at 7 P.M. light-air from Southward and westward steering course W.N.W. Middle and Latter part Fine breeze from E.S.E. steering course W.N.W. all sail out, employed painting Anchors &c

Lat - 32.52 S.  
Long 173.08½ E.

Wednesday Nov 30<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from E.S.E. with squalls of rain. Ship with all sail out - steering W.N.W. at 6.30 P.M. took in fore and Mizzen topgallant-sails. Middle and Latter part - wind and weather the same

Lat - 31.19 S.  
Long 170.20½ E.

Thursday Nov Dec 1<sup>st</sup>

Strong breeze from E.S.E. Squally weather steering W.N.W. Middle part - wind died away. Latter part - light air from westward ship by the wind on Port-tack. Broke out Flour

Lat - 30.10 S.  
Long 169.35 E.

Flour



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford -

~~Thursday~~ Friday  
Dec 2<sup>nd</sup> 1881

Very light breeze from westward ship by the wind on Port tack all sail out. Middle and latter part much the same. Brake out water

Lat 28.46 S.

No Log

Saturday ~~Friday~~ Dec 3<sup>rd</sup>

Commence with fresh breeze from southward and westward. Ship by the wind on Port tack all sail out frequent squalls of rain. at 7 P.M. calm Middle part the same. Latter part fresh breeze S.W. ship by the wind on Port tack heading W by N.

Lat 28.31 S.  
Long 168.36 $\frac{1}{4}$  E.

Sunday  
~~Saturday~~ Dec 4<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from southward and westward. Ship by the wind on different tacks working to westward at 5 O'clock P.M. saw a spant-off weather Breeze saw nothing more of it. Middle and latter part wind and weather the same at 9 O'clock A.M. raised Norfolk Island off weather bows. Bearing S.S.E.

Monday Dec 5<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from south employed beating up to the Island. at 7.30 P.M. it bore S.W by W. distance 20 miles ship by the wind working up to it. Middle and latter part the same



Bound for Norfolk Island J. E. Chase Master  
Dec 2<sup>nd</sup>/81

Tuesday Dec 6<sup>th</sup> 1881

Boat

Strong breeze and pleasant-weather at 1 O'clock P. M. up to the Island. Lowered the Boat-Capt. Chase went on shore. at 6 O'clock P. M. Boat-came off with 81 head of Cabbages. Capt. stayed on shore. Brake out Boat, Middle part light breeze. Latter part at day light a breeze sprung up from S. W. Starboard Boat on shore

Wednesday Dec 7<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze <sup>from</sup> South laying off and on, cascade. Boat-came off at 6.30 P. M. could not get any recruits off to day. Middle and latter part fine. at 7.30 A. M. sent the Boat on shore. at 11 O'clock A. M. Boat-came off with 10 Bags Irish Potatoes 2 of Sweet one of Turnips. went on shore again

Thursday Dec 8<sup>th</sup>

Lat 28.58 S  
Long 167.56 E

Still laying off and on the Island for recruits and trying to ship some men. Boat-came off at 6 O'clock P. M. 9 Bags Irish Potatoes 2 of Sweet one of Onions Middle and latter part fine. at 7.30 A. M. sent the Boat on shore

Friday Dec 9<sup>th</sup>

Still laying off and on Norfolk Island for recruits and trying to ship men. Boat-came off at 6 P. M. 3 Bags of Irish Potatoes 2 of Sweet. Middle and latter part the same. at 8 A. M. sent the Boat on shore



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford at  
Saturday Dec 10<sup>th</sup> 1881

Commences with light air and pleasant weather  
still being off and on the Island. at 2.30 P.M.  
Captain came on board. with a Boatswain and three  
men that he shipped. So set all sail and left  
the Island bound South. Names of the men  
shipped. (Fairfax M. Quintal, Boatswain), Franklin-  
B. Evans. William. Quintal. Edward Christian  
seamen. Middle and latter part very light  
air from N.E. Steering S.W. Island still  
insight. took apt Park, wet hole

Lat-29.11 S  
Long 167.17 E

Saturday Sunday Dec 11<sup>th</sup>

Commences with dead calm. Sent down  
main topgallant sail repaired it sent it  
up again. The Island insight. Middle and latter  
part light air from N.E. wind hailing to the  
westward steering course S.W. by S. the Island  
went out of sight at 7.30 A.M. there has  
been no repairs insight

Lat 30.00 S.  
Long 166.25 E

Sunday Dec 12<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant wind hailing to the westward  
steering course S.W. by S. all sail out. Wind W by N.  
Middle and latter part fine breeze from S.W.  
Ship by the wind on Starboard tack all sail out  
employed repairing sails.

Park  
Beef



Norfolk Island. Recruiting Ship. J. E. Chase Master  
Dec 10<sup>th</sup> 1881

Tuesday Dec 13<sup>th</sup> 1881

Commences with fine breeze from S.W. Ship by the wind on Starboard tack. all sail out. Employed riving up old sails Middle and Latter part light-  
breeze winds with squalls of rain. Brake out Slop-  
Bark. and served out clothes to the men

Lat-32.19 S.

Wednesday Dec 14<sup>th</sup>

Light air from westward steering S.W. Employed  
Painting Starboard Boat & Middle and Latter  
part light variable winds. Brake out Flour & water  
Employed working in the rigging & painting the waste  
Boat

Flour

Lat-32.28 S.  
Long 165.41 E.

Thursday Dec 15<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fine weather. Employed Painting  
the Starboard Boat. to night wind N.E. Steady  
S.W by W. all sail out. Wind backing to westward.  
Latter part wind from W. N.W. Ship with all sail  
out steering S.W by W. Employed Knoting Ropes & the

Lat-33.09 S.  
Long 163.33 E.

Friday Dec 16<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from W. N.W. Ship under topsails steering  
course S.W by W. Employed at odd jobs. Making boxes  
the Middle and Latter part squally rainy weather  
with Thunder & lightning. Saw fin-back

No Obs



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford bound

Saturday Dec 17<sup>th</sup> 1881

Bread Commences with squally rainy weather. Thunder & lightning. wind from all quarters. course S.W. at 7.30 fresh breeze from S.E. steering S.W. Main topgallant sail out. there has been several fin-backs in sight. Middle and latter part - fine breeze from N.E. steering course S.W. fin-backs in sight. brakeast Bread. Beef. un-  
hold &c

Lat 34.26 S.  
Long 160.49 E

Sunday Dec 18<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N.E. steering S.W. all sail out. there has been several fin-backs around. at sundown shortened sail for the night. threw the night-light-breeze. latter part at 5.30 set the topsails and foresail. at 7.30 had a squall from N.W. took in upper topsails. steering course S.W. there has been Grampuses and Porpoises around

Lat 35.39 S.  
Long 159.00 E.

Monday Dec 19<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N.W. thick hazy weather Ship under lower topsails steering S.W. at 6.30 P.M. took in fore sail. fore and Mizzen topsails. had a thunder squall. came to wind on Port tack set boat crew watches. Middle part rainy weather Latter part wind from westward were ship to the South and set sail. there was a ship in sight at daylight called her a whaler. employed at cod fish.

Lat 36.35 S.  
Long 158.51 E



for the Middle ground to Cruise, J. E. Chase Master  
Dec 17<sup>th</sup> / 88

Tuesday Dec 20<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from W.S.W. Ship by the wind on Starboard tack all sail out. passed by half of a whale boat. at 7.30 P.M. Shortened sail. Latter part at 5.30 A.M. set all sail light breeze. employed at all jobs. broke out Beef. Pork. & water. been Grampuses in sight,

Beef  
Pork

Lat-36.52 S.  
Long 158.31  $\frac{3}{4}$  E

Wednesday Dec 21<sup>st</sup>

Commenced with fresh breeze from South. at 1.30 P.M. took in light-sails squally weather. employed at all jobs about ship. at Sundown shortened sail for the night. There has been a Bark in sight called her a Whaler, Middle part had a heavy squall took in all sail. Latter part at 5 o'clock A.M. set sail wind from westward at 6<sup>th</sup> A.M. Kept off N.N.E Porpoises around

Lat-36.08 S.  
Long 158.41 E

Thursday Dec 22<sup>nd</sup>

Strong breeze from westward steering N.N.E at 2 o'clock P.M. came to wind on Starboard tack heading N.N.W. at 7.30 P.M. Shortened sail for the night. Middle and Latter part fine weather but rugged under foot. caught a Porpoise. saw off new Main braces.



Lat-35.55 S.  
Long 158.47 E.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising  
Friday Dec 23<sup>rd</sup> / 8.81

Light-breeze from S.W. and heavy swell  
running ship by the wind on Starboard tack  
at 7.30 P.M. Shortend sail, on bent - the fore-  
sail & bent another. Middle part - calm.  
Latter part light-breeze sprang up from N.  
steering course S. sent down the upper main  
topsail repaired it sent it up again

Lat-36.01 S.  
No Long

Saturday Dec 24<sup>th</sup>

Light-breeze from N. steering course S. Employed  
repairing flying jib & cleaning the capsin. at 7.30  
P.M. Shortend sail for the night. Middle and  
latter part fine breeze from N.N.E. steering  
S. at 5 A.M. set sail Employed at all  
jobs finished the flying jib and bent it -  
been Parfaizer in sight

Lat-37.31 S  
Long 158.49 E.

Sunday Dec 25<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant-weather. Ship with  
all sail out - steering to S.E. wind from N.N.E.  
at 7.30 P.M. Shortend sail came to wind on  
Port-tack. Middle and latter part wind  
and weather the same at 5 O'clock A.M. set-  
sail keep off S.S.E. saw Parfaizer

Lat-39.10 S.  
Long 159.52 E.



on The Middle Ground J. E. Chase Master Dec 28<sup>th</sup> 1881

Monday Dec 26<sup>th</sup> 1881

Fine breeze from N.E. and pleasant-weather ship under all sail steering S.S.E. saw jammers and a fin-back. 7.30 P.M. shortened sail came to wind on Port-tack. Middle and latter part fine weather. wind the same at 4.30 A.M. set sail at 6 Am kept off S. there has been Porpoises and a fin-back insight. employed repairing sails

Lat-39.45 S.  
Long 160.00 E.

Tuesday Dec 27<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from N. ship under all sail by the wind on Port-tack heading E.N.E. employed repairing sails. at 7.30 P.M. shortened sail.

Flour  
Sugar

Lighter part light air from N. ship by the wind on Port-tack all sail out. broke out water. Flour. Sugar. also employed repairing sails

Lat-39.46 S.  
Long 160.23 E.

Wednesday Dec 28<sup>th</sup>

Light air from N. ship by the wind all sail out on Port-tack. employed repairing sails. D.C. Porpoises, fin-back and Grampasses been insight today. at 7.30 P.M. shortened sail for the night. Middle part calm. Latter part at 4 O'clock A.M. light breeze sprang up from N. wore ship to W.N.W. and set sail broke out Beef. Pork. employed making spun-gam

Lat-  
Long



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Cruising  
Thursday Dec 29<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Park  
Beef

Commences with fine breeze from N. Ship  
with all sail out - wind increasing. Employed  
making Spinnaker. at 3.00 P.M. took in topgallant  
sail. 5.30 P.M. took in Main & Mizzen topgallant sails  
at 6.00 P.M. took in upper upper topsails. Blowing  
fresh. set sea watches. Middle part took in  
the courses and Mizzen topsail. Latter  
part at 3.30 A.M. took in fore topsail  
took up the Baetz. at 6.30 A.M. wind  
shifted to S.W. with rain wind moderated  
down so set sail course N.W.

Friday Dec 30<sup>th</sup>

No Obs

Fresh breeze and cloudy weather wind W.S.W.  
Ship under courses and topsails steering N.W.  
at 7.00 P.M. took in Main sail and upper  
topsails. <sup>5.00</sup> P.M. Strong breeze. Middle and latter  
part strong breeze with squalls of rain. Ship  
under courses & topsails

Lat 37.25 S.  
Long 158.52 E

Saturday Dec 31<sup>st</sup>

Strong breeze from S.W. Ship under topsails  
and courses steering N.W. by N. at 7.30 P.M.  
shortened sail. Squally weather. Middle and  
latter part light breeze from westward. <sup>at 6.30 A.M. put the</sup> Ship under  
all sail by the wind on Port tack. Employed making  
Spinnaker &c

Lat 36.35 S  
Long 159.06 E



on the Middle Ground. J. E. Chase Master. Dec 29<sup>th</sup> / 8.81

Sunday January 1<sup>st</sup> / 8.82

Commences with light air from westward employed at odd jobs, making Spinn-barn working on the rigging &c. also sent down the Fore topsail repaired it sent it up again at 5.30<sup>P.M.</sup> light breeze springing up from Eastward. at sundown shortened sail. ~~some~~ Steering course W by N. Middle part the same. Latter part at 4.30 A.M. came to wind on Starboard tack. set all sail. light breeze from North.

Lat. 36.06 S.  
Long 157.58 1/2 E

Monday Jan 2<sup>nd</sup>

Light breeze from N.N.E Ship by the wind on Starboard tack all sail out at 7.30 P.M. Tacked ship and shortened sail. Middle part fine. Latter part at daylight light breeze from N.W. set all sail, at 9.30 A.M. had a squall tack in light sails, at 11 O'clock A.M. had a heavy rain squall from S.W.

Ra Coz

Tuesday Jan 3<sup>rd</sup>

Commences with a gale from S. at 2.30 P.M. took in fore & Mizzen topsails raining heavy. When the fore topmast staysail out the roping taking it in the damn hawl parted & sheet on hooked. to right laying to under lower main topsail. weather ticks better. Middle and latter part fresh gale from S.W. at 9.30 A.M. raised Spinn's off weather beam 2 Miles off. saw nothing more of them ship on different tacks under lower topsails

Lat 34.44 S.  
Long 157.49 1/2 E



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford cruising  
Wednesday Jan 4<sup>th</sup> 1882

Blowing fresh gale from S.W. Ship by the wind  
on different-tacks. Under lower topsails and fore-sail  
at sundown have too under lower Main top-sail. Main-  
Spencers. and fore-staysail. heading S.S.E. Middle  
part-wind moderated down. Latter part pleasant  
weather. Ship under all sail heading S.E. on Star-  
board tack. Broke out Mast; also sent down Mizen-  
top-sail. repaired it: sent it up again

Beef  
Park

Thursday Jan 5<sup>th</sup>

Lat 35.06 S.  
Long 158.45 E

Light-breeze and pleasant; wind from S.S.W.  
Ship under all sail by the wind on Starboard tack  
at sundown shortened sail for the night. Middle  
part the same. Latter part fresh breeze from  
North Ship by the wind all sail out heading E. Eastward  
employed repairing fore topmast staysail.

Friday Jan 6<sup>th</sup>

Lat 35.19 S.  
Long 159.23 E

Fresh breeze from Northward Ship under all sail  
steering E. There has been fogs insight, to night-  
look in all but Main topsail set fore staysail.  
steering E. N.E. Threw the night the same. Latter part  
at daylight set all sail. wind and weather the same  
at 10 O'clock A. M. wind shifted to S.W. Thick  
hazy weather. Seen fogs insight. steering course E by N.  
broke out masts

Motaxer

Lat 35.16 S.  
Long 162.04 1/2 E.



on the Middle ground. J. C. Chase Master. Jan 4<sup>th</sup> / 8.82  
 Saturday Jan 7<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Strong breeze from S.W. ship under all sail steering  
 E. by N. at 2.30 P.M. took in light sails. There has been  
 killers insight. at sundown shortened sail for the night.  
 Middle part the same. Latter part at sunrise set  
 all sail. wt hold the steering N. by N. saw a  
whaling Bark to leeward.

Lat 35.00 S.  
 Long 164.04 E

Sunday Jan 8<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from S. ship under all sail steering  
 E. employed scraping down the spars, also broke  
 out old yib and bent it. There's been jumpers insight  
 Middle and latter part much the same

Lat 35.05 S.  
 Long 165.30½ E.

Monday Jan 9<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from South ship under all sail steering  
 to Eastward. at sundown shortened sail luffed to  
 the wind on Starboard tack. Threw the night the same  
 Latter part at daylight set sail wind from S. steering  
 E. broke out water. Flour. Butter.

Lat 35.25 S.  
 Long 167.49 E.

Tuesday Jan 10<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from S. cloudy weather. ship under all sail  
 steering E. employed at ad jobs about ship at sundown  
 took in light sails. Middle and latter part fine at  
 daylight set all sail wind from S.W. steering  
 different courses from E. to N.E.

Lat 35.30 S.  
 Long 169.40½ E.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford bound  
Wednesday Jan 11<sup>th</sup> 1882

Fine breeze from S.W. ship under all sail steering to  
Eastward at sundown tack in all sail excepting lower  
main topsail, saw finback. Middle part luffed to  
wind on Port tack. Latter part at sunrise set all  
sail. Kept off N.E. wind from S.W. employed  
working in the rigging &c

Lat 34.34 S.  
Long 170.52 E.

Thursday Jan 12<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from S.W. and pleasant weather. Ship  
under all sail steering N.E. employed at odd  
jobs about ship. at sundown shortened sail. at nine  
o'clock P.M. came to wind on Port tack. Latter part  
at daylight kept off N.E. set all sail. The  
Islands of Three Kings. in sight bearing N.E. by E  $\frac{1}{4}$  E.  
distance about 25 miles. employed at odd jobs

Lat 33.58 S.  
Long 171.46 E

Friday Jan 13<sup>th</sup>

Boof  
Light breeze from southward. ship under all sail  
at 4.00 P.M. passed Three Kings. at sundown shortened  
sail Three Kings bearing S.W. 20 miles. steering E. by N.  
there has been plenty of finbacks around to day.  
Middle part the same. Latter part at sunrise set  
all sail fresh breeze from S.W. steering N.E. broke  
out Boof

Lat 33.06 S.  
Long 174.15 E.



to the Eastward to cruise of. C. Chase. Master. Jan 11<sup>th</sup> / 882

Saturday Jan 14<sup>th</sup> / 882

Strong breeze from S.W. and squally weather ship under all sail steering N.E. at Sundown shortened sail took in all but lower main topsail luffed to wind on Starboard tack. Middle and latter part wind and weather the same. at sunrise kept of N.N.E. set all sail. wet hold. broke out Park & Co

Lat-32.26 S.  
Long 175.46 E.

Sunday Jan 15<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.W. pleasant weather. ship under all sail steering N.N.E. at sundown took in all but lower main topsail luffed to wind on Starboard tack. Middle and latter part fine at sunrise set all sail kept of N.E. by N there has been a fine back round.

Lat-31.46 S.  
Long 176.24 E.

Monday Jan 16<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from S. and pleasant - ship under all sail steering N.E. by N. at 4 O'clock P.M. wind came out to S.E. light breeze. at Sundown took in light sails. ship by the wind on Starboard tack. latter part at daylight set all sail ship by the wind on Starboard tack. broke out water.

Lat-30.46 S.  
Long 177.16 E.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Bound  
Tuesday Jan 17<sup>th</sup> / 18.82

Fine breeze from Eastward and pleasant weather.  
Ship by the wind on Starboard tack. at sundown  
tacked ship to S. E. shortened sail. Middle and  
latter part wind light. at daylight set all sail  
wind East. at 7.30 A. M. tacked to North. Employed  
at odd jobs

Lat 30.23 S.  
Long 177.12 E.

Wednesday Jan 18<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light air from East. at 3 P. M.  
calm at 4 P. M. light breeze sprang up from N. at  
sundown shortened sail. Middle and latter part  
fine weather. fresh breeze from N. N. E. ship  
under all sail steering E by S.

Lat 30.40 S.  
Long 178.14 E.

Thursday Jan 19<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong breeze from N. N. E. ship  
by the wind on Port tack under all sail. at 3 P. M.  
took in light sails squalls of rain. at sundown  
shortened sail for the night weather squally, Middle  
and latter part raining

No. Obs

Friday Jan 20<sup>th</sup>

Commences with heavy rain squalls. wind from  
N. E. at 3 P. M. took in all but main Spencer  
heavy squalls. Middle part the same. Latter part  
Blowing a gale. raining heavy

No Obs



for French rock to cruise. J. O. Chase Master Jan 17<sup>th</sup> / 82

Saturday Jan 21<sup>st</sup> / 82

Commences with a gale from E. N. E. and rain. at 1 O'clock P. M. cleared up wind moderated down at 1.30 P. M. wind came out to the westward blew a lively gale. at 4.30 P. M. wind commenced to moderate set fore-staysail at 5.30 P. M. set down main topsail. Middle part blowing strong. Latter part moderated down set courses and topsails. wet-hole. brake out Flour

Lat 31.44 S.

Long 179.37 E.

Sunday Jan 22<sup>nd</sup>

Light breeze from N. N. W. heavy N. E. swell running ship under all sail by the wind on Port-tack. saw large school of Porpoises. at sundown shortened sail Latter part at sunrise set all sail light air from N. N. W. ship by the wind on Port-tack

Lat 31.27 S.

Long 179.49  $\frac{3}{4}$  W.

Monday Jan 23<sup>rd</sup>

light air from N. N. W. and pleasant ship under all sail at sundown calm took in all sail. Middle part the same. Latter part at 5 O'clock A. M. light breeze sprang up from S. set all sail kept the ship off N. E. by E. brake out Beef & Pork.

Beef  
Pork

Lat 31.00 S.  
Long 179.24 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Cruising  
Tuesday Jan 24<sup>th</sup> 1882

Fresh breeze from S.E. and fine weather. Ship under all sail steering N.E. by N. employed at all jobs about ship. Sun down shortened sail. came to wind on Starboard tack. Latter part at sunrise set all sail. wind from South. at 7.30 A.M. raised. Goat Island and Curtis Rocks employed working in the rigging

Lat-30.24 S.  
Long 178.30 E. W.

Wednesday Jan 25<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from S. Ship under all sail. by the wind on Starboard tack. there has been fumpers in sight at 3 O'clock P.M. looked to westward between Goat Island & Curtis Rocks. at sundown shortened sail Curtis Rocks bearing N.E. distance 7 Miles. Latter part at sunrise set all sail wind S.S.E. fine weather. there has been fumpers in sight. sent in fishing job repaired it sent it out again Ship been steering different courses cruising around the Rocks. employed working in the rigging and scraping Iron work around the windvessels.

Lat-30.19 S.  
Long 178.30 E. W.

Thursday Jan 26<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant ship under all sail cruising around the Rocks. employed working in the rigging and cleaning Iron work around the windvessels. at 5.30 P.M. lowered the Boats for whales but proved to be Porpoises. at sundown shortened sail. the rocks in sight. Middle and Latter part fine weather. wind from S. at Sunrise set all sail. at 7.30 A.M. looked ship stood in for the rocks. employed working in the rigging.

Lat-30.18 S.  
Long 178.38 E. W.



of the Rocks. J. C. Chase. Master. Jan 24<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Friday Jan 27<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Fine weather wind from Southward ship under all sail. Employed working in the rigging & c. at sundown Shortend sail. Goat Island bearing N. Curtis Rocks bearing S. Threw the night-calm. Latter part at sunrise light air springing up from S.E. set all sail. employed working in the rigging. There has been Grampusses and Porpoisses in sight. Brake out water

Lat 30.28 S.  
Long 178.41 E. W.

Saturday Jan 28<sup>th</sup>

Light air from S.E. ship under all sail. employed working in the rigging. There been Porpoisses and Grampusses around. at sundown Shortend sail Goat Island bearing N.W. Curtis Rocks N.E. Middle and latter part light breeze from Eastward. at daylight set all sail by the wind on Port tack. at 7.50 A.M. looked to Eastward. at 8.30 P.M. looked to S. Employed at odd jobs. wetting hats. picking over potatoes. Raining windless working in the rigging & c.

Lat 30.55 S.  
Long 178.42 W.

Sunday Jan 29<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from eastward. ship under all sail heading to South. while working the time to day. Capt found that one of the Chrono had started. so we went to compare the time between them. while doing so one of them stopped. at sundown Shortend sail. French Rock in sight bearing S.S.E. Curtis Rocks bearing N.N.E. Middle and latter part calm. there has been Grampusses around.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Cruising  
Monday Jan 30<sup>th</sup> 1882

Commences with a calm. There has been Grampuses  
insight: at sundown light-air from Eastward took in light-  
sails french-rack bearing S.E. Middle and latter  
part light-air from Eastward at daylight - set all sail  
there's been Grampuses around. Employed repara-  
ring Mizen topmast-backstays as one of them  
parted

Lat 31.10 S.  
Long 178.59  $\frac{3}{4}$  W.

Tuesday Jan 31<sup>st</sup>

Fine breeze from E.S.E. Ship under all sail. There's  
been Grampuses insight: also Porpoises. Luffed and  
sent up the Mizen topmast-backstays. at sundown  
took in the light-sails. french-rack. bearing S. distance  
one mile, Middle and latter part much the same  
at daylight - set all sail. by the wind on Port-tack  
at 9 O'clock A.M. french-rack went out of sight -  
bearing N by W. Employed repairing Mizen topmast-  
sail &c

Lat 31.45 S.  
Long 178.28 W.

Wednesday Feb 1<sup>st</sup> 1882

Commences with fresh breeze from E.S.E. at 12.30 P.M.  
tacked to N.E. There has been jumpers insight: Employed  
working on the rigging &c. at sundown took in  
sail as usual. Latter part at sunrise set sail  
fresh breeze from E by N. by the wind on Starboard  
tack. at 9 O'clock A.M. kept off for the Rack.  
run down with in 3 miles of it. Luffed to  
wind on Port-tack. Employed working in the  
rigging. There has been jumpers in sight -

Lat 31.43 S  
Long 178.28  $\frac{3}{4}$  W.



off French Rock. J. E. Chase Master Jan 30<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Thursday Feb 2<sup>nd</sup> / 1882

Flour  
Bread  
Oil  
Water

Fresh breeze from Eastward ship by the wind on Port-tack under all sail. The Rock out of sight - employed at ad jobs. at sundown shortened sail at usual. Middle part thick hazy weather. Latter part light breeze from E.S.E. at sunrise set all sail. at 9<sup>h</sup> 30<sup>m</sup> A.M. had a heavy rain squall. bake out Flour, Water, Bread, Oil &c

Friday Feb. 3<sup>rd</sup>

No Obs

Blowing strong from S.E. ship under lower topsails & courses. at 2 O'clock P.M. raised a sail to windward. she run down to us. she proved to be the whaler Robert-Morrison. Capt. Mosher came on board brought some papers did not stay as it was too rugged. Sundown shortened sail as usual. Middle and latter part strong breeze from S.S.E. at daylight were ship to S.W. set lower topsails and courses. saw Porpoises

Lat 32.10 S.  
Long 179 31 1/4 W.

Saturday Feb 4<sup>th</sup>

Molasses

Strong breeze from S.S.E. ship by the wind on Port-tack. heading S.W. under topsails & courses. set back watches to night. Middle and latter part much the same. wet-hold and served out Molasses employed working in the rigging

Lat 32.25 S.  
Long 178.46 E.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. bound  
Sunday Feb 5<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Wind more moderate ship under all sail trying  
to get to the South. wind from S.S.E. at sundown  
tacked to Eastward. been employed in the rigging. there  
has been a sail insight. Middle and latter part  
light S.S.E. at 7.30 A.M. were ship to S.W.  
all sail out. Grampusses insight.

Lat 32.32 S.  
Long 179.11 E

Monday Feb 6<sup>th</sup>

Light air from S.S.E. ship with all sail out-  
heading to S.W. there been Grampusses insight.  
at sundown tacked to Eastward. carrying sail  
working to the South. Middle and latter part  
the same. sent down lower main topsail re-  
pared it sent it up again. also working in  
the rigging. nothing insight.

Lat 32.30 S.  
Long 179.42 E.

Tuesday Feb 7<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from S.E. ship heading E.N.E. under  
all sail. employed working in the rigging &c  
at 5.30 P.M. wind tacked to the Eastward. so  
tacked ship head S by E. light breeze. broke out  
meat. Middle and latter part light breeze from N.  
steering course S.S.E. employed working in the  
rigging &c

Lat 33.28 S.  
Long 179.50 E West

Park  
Beef



for Chal Islands to cruise. J. O. Chase Master. Feb 5<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Wednesday Feb 8<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Light air from the North ship under all sail steering course S.S.E. at 3.00 P.M. raised Spinn Whales going quick about 8 miles off. lowered the Boats. B.B. struck at sunset, got the whale along side at one O'clock at night. Latter part employed cutting &c

Lat 33.30 S.  
Long 179.25 E.W.

Thursday Feb 9<sup>th</sup>

Water Fine breeze from N. employed cutting up junk also started up the works. there is a sail insight to night Middle and Latter part employed bailing. Whaler insight to leeward. at 7.30 A.M. had a heavy rain squall from N. so had to close down. wind shifting to Westward

No Chs

Friday Feb 10<sup>th</sup>

Beef Fresh breeze from S. the whaler run down to us found her to be the Adeline Gibbs. Capt. Chase went on board. at 5 O'clock P.M. started up the works. at 11 O'clock P.M. gave up the game Middle part bailing Latter part at 7.00 A.M. finished bailing. employed clearing up decks &c. broke out Beef. Adeline Gibbs insight at 7.30 set all sail for Kept off N.E.

Lat 32.40 S  
Long 179.50 E.W.

Saturday Feb 11<sup>th</sup>

Time breeze from S. and pleasant. steering E.N.E. the Adeline Gibbs has been running with us all day. at sundown took in light sails. Middle and Latter part cald. Adeline Gibbs insight employed at all jobs

Lat 32.22 S.  
Long 179.26 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. cruising  
Sunday Feb 12<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Commences with very light air from westward. there  
has been fampers insight. employed at ad jobs. to  
night gaming with the Adeline Gibbs. at 12 O'clock  
at night gave up the gam. Latter part light air  
from South, at sunrise set all sail ship by the  
wind on Port tack working to S. Porpoises around.  
gave up going South.

Lat  
Long

Monday Feb 13<sup>th</sup>

Light air from S. ship by the wind on Port tack.  
been Porpoises insight. at sundown took in light  
sails. Kept of N by W. Adeline Gibbs insight  
Middle and latter part light air from S. S. E.  
ship under all sail steering N by W. one sail  
insight. Employed mowing down Oil

Lat  
Long

Tuesday Feb 14<sup>th</sup>

Water  
Flour

Light breeze from E. S. E. ship with all sail out  
steering N by E. Employed bracking out water. Flour.  
& co at sunset came to wind on Starboard tack  
shortened sail. weather cloudy. Whaler insight  
supposed to be Adeline Gibbs. Middle and latter part  
fresh breeze from Eastward ship sailing off. Adeline  
Gibbs. in sight. employed at ad jobs.

Lat 30.29 S.  
Long 179.25



on the Meridian of E. Chase Master Feb 12<sup>th</sup> / 882  
 Wednesday Feb 15<sup>th</sup> / 882

Fresh breeze from Eastward. at 12 O'clock noon raised  
 School of Sperm Whales. Lowered the Boats. B.B.  
 Struck. Starboard and Starboard Boats chased on  
 after the whales in company with Adeline Gibbs Boats  
 Starboard Boat struck. Mated with the Adeline Gibbs.  
 got both whales along side at sunset. set the white  
 Middle part-emplazed going up eating geer & sea  
 Latter part-emplazed eating. the Adeline took one  
 of the whales. finished eating at 10 O'clock A.M.  
 sent down eating geer & sea

Lat 30.18 S.  
 Long 179.31

Thursday Feb 16<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze and cloudy weather at 4 O'clock P.M.  
 started up the water. Ship on Port tack heading S.  
 Middle and Latter part-emplazed bailing. Adeline Gibbs  
 in sight

Lat -  
 Long

Friday Feb 17<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from Eastward. at 12 O'clock noon were  
 Ship to S.E. Employed bailing. Middle and Latter part  
 the same. finished bailing at 10 O'clock A.M.  
Adeline Gibbs off Sea quarter. Whale turned up 64 Barrels

Lat 30.31 S.  
 Long 179.29 W

Saturday Feb 18<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze and pleasant ship under all sail. at 4 O'clock  
 P.M. run down to the Adeline Gibbs. She had not got  
 Threw bailing. so gained till 10 O'clock. Middle and Latter  
 part fine. at daylight kept off E. set all sail. Adeline  
 in sight.

Lat 30.38 S. Long 179.20 West



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Bound  
Sunday Feb 19<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Water Vinegar  
Light breeze and pleasant weather. Ship under  
all sail. steering E by N. at 4 O'clock P.M. run  
down to Adeline Gibbs, and took our share of the  
oil. onboard 32 Barrels and 5 Gallons. Then squared the  
yards kept off E by N. sunset took in light-sails  
and courses. Middle and latter part very light-  
air from westward. Ship under all sail course E.N.E  
Adeline Gibbs insight

Lat 30.38 S.  
Long 179.18 W.

Monday Feb 20<sup>th</sup>

Light air from Northward ship with all sail out-  
by the wind on port tack. at sundown shortened sail,  
Adeline insight. Latter part light air from Southward  
at daylight set sail kept off N.E. by E. at 8.30 A.M.  
sighted Curtis Rocks. employed stowing down oil  
Adeline insight

Tuesday Feb 21<sup>st</sup>

No Obs

Light air from Southward. Ship under all sail steering  
N.E. by E. Adeline insight. also Goat Island & Curtis Rocks  
employed stowing down oil. stowed down 2211 Gallons  
at sundown took in courses and light-sails. Middle  
part calm. Latter part light breeze from Eastward  
Ship under all sail running down by Curtis Rocks  
and Goat Island. Saw the Adeline at daylight soon  
went out of sight.

Lat 30.13 S.  
Long None



for the Rocks. J. E. Chase Master Feb 19<sup>th</sup> / 882  
 Wednesday Feb 22<sup>nd</sup> / 882

Light breeze from eastward and cloudy weather. at-  
 2 O'clock P.M. Kept off W by S. braked out Flour, Sugar,  
 Apples, Coffee, &c. at Sundown shortened sail  
 Goat Island bearing S.E. weather looks rainy. Middle  
 and latter part squalls of rain. wind from S.E.  
 ship under all sail steering course W. nothing insight-

Lat 29.53 S.  
 Long 179.56 W.

Thursday Feb 23<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.E. steering W by S. squally  
 weather at 1 O'clock P.M. took in topgallant sails.  
 at sunset shortened sail came to wind heading S.W  
 William August. did not want to cook any longer  
 so Capt Chase put John Maner in his place.  
 as Cook. Latter part strong breeze from S.E.  
 with squalls of rain ship under topsails & courses  
 by the wind on Port tack. saw jumper.

Lat 30.18 S.  
 Long 178.58 E.

Friday Feb 24<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.E. and squally weather  
 ship by the wind on Port tack. at sundown shortened  
 sail. Middle and latter part wind and weather  
 much the same. ship by the wind on Port tack  
 heading to S. employed scrubbing ship.

Lat 31.25 S.  
 Long 178.18 E.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. cruising  
Saturday Feb 25<sup>th</sup> 1882

Strong breeze from Eastward ship by the wind  
on Port-tack heading S.S.E. employed at-od jacks  
at sunset shortened sail. Middle and Latter  
part. wind and weather the same. at sunrise  
set upper topsails and mainsail. employed  
breaking out water. Beef. Park. Dec-

Beef  
Park  
Water

Lat-32.26 S.  
Long 179.57 W.  
Sunday Feb 26<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Eastward. at 12 O'clock noon  
tacked ship to North. at sunset took in upper  
topsails and Main sail. Middle part wore ship  
to S.E. commenced to rain. Latter part squalls  
of rain

Flour

Monday Feb 27<sup>th</sup>

Lat 32.34 S.  
Long 179.57 W.

Fresh breeze from N.E. and rainy weather. ship  
by the wind on Port-tack. at 6.30 P.M. took in all  
but lower main topsail. Main Spencer. Fore-topsail  
rainy. Middle and Latter part thick hazy  
weather. at daylight wore ship to N. and set  
sail

Tuesday Feb 28<sup>th</sup>

Lat-32.34 S.  
Long 179.57 W.

Fresh breeze from N.N.E. and thick hazy weather  
ship under topsails and courses. at 12 O'clock noon  
tacked to Eastward. at sundown took in upper topsails  
Middle and Latter part the same. at daylight set  
topsails

Lat-32.53 S.  
Long 179.52 W.



on the Meridian. J. E. Chase. Master. Feb 26<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Wednesday March 1<sup>st</sup> / 8.82

Fresh breeze from N.N.E. thick hazy weather ship on Port-tack heading E. at sundown tacked to N.W. tack in light-sails. Middle part-tacked to Eastward. Latter part-fine weather. ship under all sail. Employed setting up shooks

Lat-32.37 S.  
Long 179.42 W

Thursday March 2<sup>nd</sup>

Fine breeze from N.E. ship under all sail by the wind on Port-tack. Employed setting up shooks at sundown tack in light-sails & upper topsails. Middle part-calm. Latter part-went ship to North set-sail light-breeze from Eastward. Whaler in sight call her the Robert-Morrison

Lat-32.24 S.  
Long 179.22 W.

Friday March 3<sup>rd</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from eastward ship with all sail out by the wind on Starboard tack at sundown tack in all but lower topsails. The whaler in sight-off sea quarter. wind light-threw the night-steering course N.N.W. Latter part-at daylight-set sail. employed stowing down oil & sea steering N.N.W. thick hazy weather.

Lat-30.54 S.  
Long 179.56 E

Saturday March 4<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from eastward steering N.N.W. employed stowing down oil and filling casks with salt-water. Stowed down 578 Gallons of oil. Middle and latter part thick hazy weather

Lat-30.23 S.  
Long 179.37 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Cruising  
Sunday March 5<sup>th</sup> 1882

Light-breeze from N.N.E. ship by the wind on  
starboard tack all sail out, thick hazy weather  
with squalls of rain. Sundown shortened sail.  
Middle and latter part wind from E.N.E. thick  
hazy weather. wore ship to S.E. set all sail  
nothing in sight

Lat 30.23 S.  
Long 179.35 W.

Monday March 6<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from E.N.E. thick hazy weather  
ship under all sail by the wind on Port-tack  
at sundown took in upper topsails. Middle and  
latter part wind and weather the same. at  
daylight set sail. took out one of the jibs found  
it split fixed it put it back again

Lat 31.58 S.  
Long 179.54  $\frac{3}{4}$  E.

Tuesday March 7<sup>th</sup>

Light-breeze thick hazy weather ship under all sail  
by the wind on Port-tack. at sundown shortened sail  
Middle and latter part wind and weather the same  
at daylight wore ship to N.N.E. set all sail. sent in  
the jib repaired it sent it out again

Lat 32.18 S.  
Long 179.38 W

Wednesday March 8<sup>th</sup>

Moderate breeze from eastward thick hazy weather  
ship under all sail by the wind on starboard tack  
at sundown tacked to S.E. and shortened sail.  
Middle and latter part wind and weather the same  
set sail at daylight ship by the wind on Port-tack  
heading S.E. to S.S.E.

Lat 32.57 S.  
Long 179.12 W.



on The Meridian. J. C. Chase Master, March 5<sup>th</sup> / 882

Thursday March 9<sup>th</sup> / 882

Light breeze from Eastward and thick hazy weather. Ship under all sail. by the wind on Port-  
 took heading S.E. to S.S.E. at Sundown shortened  
 sail. broke out Flaw. Beef Pork. Middle and latter  
 part weather much the same. Ship under topsails  
 and courses. heading to N.

Flaw  
 Beef  
 Pork

Lat-32.47 S.  
 Long 179.20 W.

Friday March 10<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Eastward thick hazy weather  
 Ship on Starboard took heading to N. under topsails  
 and courses. at Sundown took in sail as usual.  
 John back off duty sick. Middle and latter part-  
 weather the same. Ship under lower topsails and courses  
 John back. sick also Gearport-

Lat-31  
 Long no obs

Saturday March 11<sup>th</sup>

Blowing strong from Eastward and squally  
 weather. at 3 o'clock P.M. took in fore and main sail  
 at Sundown wore ship to S.E. took in all but main-  
 topsail set fore staysail. Middle and latter part-  
 weather the same. at daylight- set lower topsails  
 and courses. Gearport- & John back off duty- Sick

Lat-31.34 S.  
 Long 179.10 W.

Sunday March 12<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from N.E. and squally. at Sundown took  
 in all but lower main topsails. Middle and latter  
 part wind and weather the same. at daylight-  
 wore ship to North set lower topsails and fore sail

Lat-31.36 S.  
 Long 179.22 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising

Monday March 13<sup>th</sup> 1882

Fresh gale from N.E. with squalls of rain. Ship under lower topsails and fore sail. at 12 O'clock noon wore ship to S.E. at sundown took in all but lower main topsail and fore staysail. Middle and latter part blowing a gale from ~~N.W.~~ E. N.E. Ship have to under lower main topsail on Port tack

Lat 32.13 S.

Tuesday March 14<sup>th</sup>

Blowing a heavy gale from E. N.E. Ship have to on Port tack under lower main topsail. Middle and latter part the same. Starboard and John. Jack. have returned to duty again

Lat 32.49 S.  
Long 179.55 E.

Wednesday March 15<sup>th</sup>

Blowing gale from E. N.E. Ship have to under lower main topsail. at sundown weather looks better wind came down some. Middle and latter part more moderate at daylight set the fore sail kept off S.W. sent down the lower main topsail repaired it sent it up again

Lat 33.26 S.  
Long 179.28 E.

Thursday March 16<sup>th</sup>

Fresh gale from E. N.E. Ship under lower topsails at 12.30 P.M. came to wind on Port tack. at sundown took in all but lower main topsail. Latter part at daylight set sail. kept off West. sent down lower fore topsail repaired it and sent it up again

Lat 33.34 S.  
Long 178.16 E.



on the Meridian of E. Chase Master March 13<sup>th</sup> / 882

Friday March 17<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from E.N.E. pleasant weather. Steering W.N.W. employed baking out-Bread & Cordage.

Bread

at sundown took in all but lower topsails. came to wind on Starboard took heading N. sail in sight - off Sea beam. Middle and latter part weather the same employed at odd jobs. Whaler in sight - off Sea beam

Lat-  
Long

Saturday March 18<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from E.N.E. ship under topsails. at one o'clock P.M. run down to the whaler. found her to be the Adeline Gibbs, gained with her. Middle and latter part weather fine Adeline in sight -

Lat 32.52 S.  
Long 178.08 E.

Sunday March 19<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from N.E. ship by the wind all sail out - heading to S.E. at sundown took in topgallant sails took ship to N. Middle and latter part light breeze from Eastward. at daylight were ship to S.E. set all sail. at 7.30 A.M. raised the Adeline Gibbs. whaling so lowered the Boats and gave chase

Lat 32.35 S.  
Long 177.48 E.

Monday March 20<sup>th</sup>

In chase of whaler mated with Adeline Gibbs. each ship took a whale. got board at dark. Middle part employed getting ready to cut. Latter part employed cutting the whale

Lat-  
Long





Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising  
Tuesday  
Monday March 21<sup>st</sup> / 1882

Flour  
Bread

Dead calm employed cutting Adeline Gibbs case to  
cutting. finished at 3 O'clock P.M. employed  
bailing case & co Middle and Latter part-  
employed bailing and cutting up blubber.  
Adeline I case to

Lat-  
Long

Wednesday ~~Tuesday~~ March 22

Fine breeze and pleasant-weather. employed bailing  
Gained with the Adeline Gibbs to night. Middle  
and Latter part the same.

Lat-  
Long

Thursday ~~Wednesday~~ March 23<sup>rd</sup>

Light-air and pleasant-weather. employed Bailing  
Adeline insight. Middle part finished Bailing  
Latter part employed clearing up decks & co  
wind N.N.E. Ship with all sail out steering  
S.

Lat 32 42 S.  
Long 178.11 E.

Friday ~~Thursday~~ March 24<sup>th</sup>

Light-breeze from N.E. at 12 O'clock noon came  
to wind on Port tack. sent down main topgallant-  
sail. bent a mattr in place. at sundown took in  
light-sails. Middle and Latter part light-air from N.  
employed mowing down oil. Finbacks around the ship  
No Obs

Pork



on the Meridian of E. Chase Master March 21<sup>st</sup> / 882

Saturday March 25<sup>th</sup> / 882

Light breeze from S.W. steering course N.E. all sail  
out. employed stowing down Oil. Stowed down. 2322 Gallons.  
Middle and latter part strong breeze from S.E. ship  
under lower topsails

Lat 32.19 S.  
Long 179.58 E.

Sunday March 26<sup>th</sup>

Fresh gale from S.E. ship under lower topsails. at sundown  
took in fore & mizen topsail. Middle and latter part  
wind and weather the same. at 10.30 P.M. sighted  
French Rock

Lat 31.25 S.  
Long 179.58 W.

Monday March 27<sup>th</sup>

Fresh gale from S. with squalls of rain. French -  
Rock in sight - bearing N. 10 miles. at sundown took  
in fore and mizen topsail. Middle part the same  
Latter part at weather little better ship under lower  
topsails and fore sail steering N.N.E. French Rock in  
sight. wind S.S.

Lat 30.55 S.  
Long 178.51 W.

Tuesday March 28<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S. steering N. at 2.30 P.M. sighted  
Curtis Rocks. at sundown came to on Port tack  
and shortened sail. Curtis Rocks bearing N.N.E. 7 miles  
Middle and latter part very high air from all quarters  
sent down mizen topsail repaired it - sent it up again

Lat 30.29 S.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising  
Wednesday March 29<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Light bafflin winds ship under all sail. Goat Island and  
Curtis Rocks insight. Brake out Sugar. at sundown shortened  
sail, as usual. Middle and latter part wind and  
weather the same. Seen Grampasses insight. Employed  
reparing sail

Lat 30.12 S.  
Long 178.45 W.

Thursday March 30<sup>th</sup>

Very light air from eastward ship by the wind on  
starboard tack under all sail. Employed setting  
up main rigging and reeving off new lances.  
at sundown shortened sail. Middle part fresh  
breeze and squalls of rain. Latter part strong  
breeze from S.E. and squally Employed setting  
up main rigging steering course S.S.W. under topsails  
and courses.

Lat 30.48 S.  
Long 179.25 W.

Friday March 31<sup>st</sup>

Strong breeze from S.E. steering course S.S.W. set  
up starboard side mizen rigging. at sundown  
took in main sail and upper topsails. Steer S.S.W.  
Middle part the same. Latter part at daylight set  
the main sail. and sent in the pike. Brake out and  
bent another. Employed working in the rigging

Lat 32.16 S.  
Long 178.08 W.



off the Curtis Rocks of E Chase Master March 29<sup>th</sup> / 1882  
 Saturday April 1<sup>st</sup> / 1882

Strong breeze from S.E. steering S.S.W.  
 ship under lower topsails and courses. Employed  
 working in the rigging. at 3.30 luffed to wind on  
 Port tack. at sundown shortened sail. Middle and  
 latter part weather the same. Employed repairing  
 upper main topsail

Lat - 33.05 S  
 Long 177.05 W.

Sunday April 2<sup>nd</sup>

Flour  
 Strong breeze from S.E. ship by the wind on Port-  
 tack under lower topsails and courses. Employed  
 repairing upper main topsail. at sundown tacked  
 to E.N.E. broke out Flour. Middle and latter part-  
 wind and weather the same

Lat - 32.37 S.  
 Long 178.00 E.

Monday April 3<sup>rd</sup>

Strong breeze from S.E. ship by the wind on star-  
 board tack. at sundown shortened sail. Middle and  
 latter part - much the same. set sail at sunrise.  
 employed setting up Mizen rigging

Lat - 32.04 S.  
 Long 179.15 E.

Tuesday April 4<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from S.E. ship by the wind on starboard  
 tack under topsails and courses. employed working in  
 the rigging Dec at sundown shortened sail.  
 Latter part - at sun rise set sail. Fresh breeze  
 from S.E. employed working in the rigging set up  
 Port side fore rigging

Lat - 32.01 S.  
 Long 179.21 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising

Wednesday April 5<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Commenced with fresh breeze from S.E. and fine weather employed working on the rigging. at sundown shortened sail. Middle and latter part fine. Employed at odd jobs. repairing sails breaking out water. Mast. repairing spanker gaff &c. raised French Rack at 9 O'clock A.M.

Lat - 31.16 S.  
Long 78.57 W.

Thursday April 6<sup>th</sup>

Beef Fine breeze and pleasant weather. Ship with all sail out. at 2 O'clock P.M. up to French Rack. raised a ship found her to be the Bark Canton engaged with her. Middle and latter part very light air from Southward. at daylight set all sail kept of N. Canton in sight also French Rack. Employed setting up fore-stay and shortening the fore jumper stay

Lat - 30.51 S.  
Long 79.04 W

Friday April 7<sup>th</sup>

Very light air ship under all sail. steering to N. sighted Curtis Rocks. Canton in sight. Employed setting up rigging. Middle and latter part very light air from W.N.W. at daylight set all sail run down by Curtis Rocks to Goat Island Employed setting up rigging

Lat - 30.12 S.  
Long 78.34 W.



off French Rock. J. C. Chase Master. April 5<sup>th</sup> / 18.82

Saturday April 8<sup>th</sup> / 18.82

Light air from W. N. W. Ship by the wind under all sail heading to North. Employed setting up rigging painting Anchors & a Canton in sight also a rather Whaler and Steamer. at sundown shortened sail. Goat Island S. E. six miles. Middle part fine. Latter part at day light set sail Goat Island and Sunday Island in sight; also two ships. Employed setting up rigging & a saw white waters

Lat 30.07 S.  
Long 177.28 W.

Sunday April 9<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from Northward Ship by the wind on Port tack all sail out. Saw white waters and Spouts could not get near enough to make them out. Think they was Grampasses. at 4 O'clock P.M. Tacked to westward. at sundown took in light sails. Middle and latter part fine breeze from N. N. E. Thick hazy weather. at day light set sail Refted off S.

Lat 30.07 S.

Monday April 10<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from N. N. E. Thick smoky weather steering South. saw Porpoises. at sundown took in all but lower main topsail. came to wind on Port tack. Middle and latter part rainy weather at day light set sail Refted off S. Weather thick and rainy.

Lat 30.50 S.  
Long



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Cruising  
Tuesday April 11<sup>th</sup> 1882

Light breeze and thick rainy weather. steering S.  
at 2 O'clock P.M. stopped raining and lit-up. wind  
from Northward. at sundown took in all but  
lower main topsail. set Boats crews watches.

Mr Buffer and Frank. Praro. off duty - sick.

Middle and latter part - fine. light-breeze from  
N.N.W. ship under all sail. employed baking  
ant-water Meat &c

Lat-31.34 S.  
Long 177.43 W.

Wednesday April 12<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with light-breeze from N.N.W. and  
pleasant. there has been white waters and Porpoises  
in sight. employed working in the rigging. at sundown  
shortened sail. set Boats crew watches, Frank. Praro  
returned to duty. Middle and latter part - fine at  
daylight set sail. ship by the wind on starboard  
tack. Porpoises in sight.

Lat-32.31 S.  
Long 178.14 W.

Thursday April 13<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze and pleasant weather. wind from  
Westward. ship with all sail out by the wind on  
starboard tack. Grampusses and Porpoises in sight  
at sundown shortened sail. Mr Buffer and  
Frank Praro off duty - sick. Latter part - very light  
air from westward. at 6.30 A.M. raised Sperm  
Whales got Breakfast and lowered for them  
W.B. struck

Lat-33.18 S.  
Long 179.04 W.





to the Eastward of the Rock. J. O. Chase Master April 11<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Friday April 14<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Commenced with a calm employed towing the Whale to the ship. got aboard at 7 P.M. set watches for the night. Latter part employed cutting

No Obs Lat 33.21 S.  
Long 179.18 W

Saturday April 15<sup>th</sup>

Still employed cutting the whale got his body in left the head along side for the night. weather good. Middle and Latter part fine at daylight hooked on to the head have it in. at 9.30 A.M. started up the works.

Lat 33.21 S.  
Long 179.18 W.

Sunday April 16<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with a calm employed cutting up junk & sea. at 4.30 P.M. raised a Sperm Whale on Starboard beam going quick. hauled for him. only saw him once rising before sun set could not get to him. Middle part fine. Latter part at 7 O'clock A.M. raised a Sperm Whale. but lost sight of him. at 11.30 A.M. raised them again (Capt. Chase called one of the Boatsteers aft this morning. Antoine Fersard. and talked to him for insulting him and gave him his choice to say that he was sorry for what he had said. or take his things and go in to the Forceps. but he insulted Capt. Chase. and talked abusively. also threatened that he could have all of the crew on his side. so Capt. Chase. had him put in Irons. then the other two Boatsteers. John Enos. & Joe Vitla. came aft saying if he kept that man in Irons. he would have to put them there too. They all talked abusively and made there threats that most of the men ships company was with them. they also proved it. for all of the forward came as far as the waste. Capt. Chase. see that they intended to mutinize. so took the Irons off of the Boatsteer. see him go) so ends Whales insight. No Obs



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. cruising  
Monday April 17<sup>th</sup> / 8.82



Commences with a fine breeze and pleasant-  
weather. Sperm Whales insight - working the  
Ship up to them. employed bailing. at 2 O'clock  
P.M. lowered for the whales Harboard Boat  
Struck. got - Slave. got the whale to the ship at  
dark. got - supper set the water. employed Bailing  
middle part - the same. Latter part employed  
cutting and Bailing. Mr Buffel & Frank Para  
off duty sick.

Tuesday April 18<sup>th</sup>

Employed cutting and bailing. also braking  
out for Filam. Bread. water. Casks &c got -  
the head off. Baddy in left - the head alongside  
for the night. Middle and Latter part employed  
bailing. hooked on to the head this morning and  
have it in. Mr Buffel - and Frank Para off  
duty sick.

Wednesday April 19<sup>th</sup>

Lat 33.37 S.  
Long

Commences with fine breeze from N.E. and pleasant  
weather. employed bailing cutting up junk &c  
middle and latter part employed bailing and  
setting up shooks. Mr Buffel off duty. Frank  
Para returned to duty.

Thursday April 20<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N.E. employed bailing and setting  
up shooks. Middle and latter part - the same with  
squalls of rain

Lat 34



South the Rock. J. C. Chase Master. April 17<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Friday April 21<sup>st</sup> / 1882

Commenced with a gale from N.E. and squalls of rain at 2 O'clock P.M. finished bailing the hold and coaled down as the weather is too bad to bail the hold. at 3 O'clock P.M. wind shifted to westward. Middle and latter part blowing a gale from westward. at daylight commenced to bail the hold. Mr Buffet returned to duty.

Saturday April 22<sup>nd</sup> Lat-33.41 S.  
Long 179.10 W.

Blowing a gale from westward ship have to anchor tack bailing. finished to night. There has been a ship in sight. Middle and latter part blowing strong and rugged weather employed pumping water getting ready to stow down oil. Manuel Souza off duty sick

Lat-33.41 S.

Sunday April 23<sup>rd</sup>

Fresh breeze and heavy sea running employed stowing down oil. latter part the same. weather better Manuel Souza sick off duty

Lat-33.20 S.  
Long 179.37 W.

Monday April 24<sup>th</sup>

Fine breeze from S.E. and pleasant. ship under repairs. employed stowing down oil. at sunset took in upper repairs. Middle part fine latter part employed stowing down oil ship under repairs very high in heavy swell running.

Lat-33.13 S.  
Long 179.15 W.



# Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising

Tuesday April 25<sup>th</sup> 1882

Very light air from westward. Employed stowing off the hold and straining up things about-decks. at sundown took in all but lower topsails. set booby crew watches. Latter part fresh breeze and squally. at daylight set courses and jib. broke out Beef. Pork. Molasses. Water. Manuel Souza. Antone De Costa Stephen Douglass off duty sick. also Manuel Vera.

Lat <sup>32 40</sup> 33.05 S.

Wednesday April 26<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze and cloudy weather. Ship under lower topsails and courses. at sundown took in courses and jib. Middle and latter part fine ship under all sail steering to the N. light breeze. Employed repairing Larboard Boat & co Manuel Vera. Manuel Souza Antone De Costa. Stephen Douglass. Joe Francis off duty sick.

Lat 32.40 S.  
Long 178 26 W.

Thursday April 27<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light breeze from N.W. Ship by the wind under all sail. Port takes aboard. Employed repairing the Larboard Boat & co at sundown shortened sail. threw the night fine. Latter part fresh breeze from Northward and pleasant ship under all sail by the wind on Starboard tack. Employed repairing the Larboard Boat & co Antone De Costa. and Manuel Vera. returned to duty. Manuel Souza. Joe Francis. Stephen Douglass. still off duty sick

Lat 32.04 S.  
Long 179.17 W.



South the Rock of E. Chase Master. April 25<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Friday April 28<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Commences with fine breeze and pleasant weather ship under all sail by the wind on starboard tack. wind from Northward. finished repairing the Starboard Boat and put her on the cranes. at sundown shortened sail as usual. Middle and latter part - strong breeze and squalls of rain. Ship by the wind on different tacks under lower topsails and courses. for Francis. Manuel Souza. Stephen Danglell off duty - sick

Lat 31.51 S.

Saturday April 29<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from the North and thick weather. Ship by the wind on different tacks. at sundown took in all but lower maintopsail. Whaling Bark in sight - to windward. Middle and latter part blowing strong and thick rainy weather. at 10 o'clock A. M. wind shifted to N.W. and cleared up Whaling Bark Robert-Morrison in sight. for Francis. Manuel Souza. Stephen Danglell still off duty - sick

Lat 31.52 S.

Sunday April 30<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fine weather. but bad sea running. gaming with the Robert-Morrison. Middle and latter part fine. Robert-Morrison in sight - also French Rack. Stephen Danglell and for Francis. returned to duty

Lat 31.17 S.  
Long 138 45 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford cruising  
Monday May 1<sup>st</sup> / 1882

Commences with fine breeze from westward  
and pleasant. at sundown shortened sail. French-  
Rock bearing S.W. 15 miles. Middle and latter part  
fine ship by the wind on Port took all sail and  
Robert Morrison and Curtis Rooks insight.  
Manuel Souza off duty sick

Tuesday May 2<sup>nd</sup>

Lat  
Long

Commences with fine breeze but hazy weather  
at 2 O'clock P.M. took to westward. There has  
been finbacks insight. at sundown shortened sail  
Middle and latter part fresh breeze squally raining  
weather. Manuel Souza off duty sick

No Obs

Wednesday May 3<sup>rd</sup>

Commences with better weather stopped raining. set-  
courses and upper topsails. at 2 O'clock P.M. wore ship  
to westward. at sundown shortened sail. Goat Island  
and Curtis Rooks in sight. Middle part fine. Latter part  
light breeze from N. thick hazy weather ship under  
all sail on different tacks. There has been a Bark  
insight. Manuel Souza off duty

No Obs

Thursday May 4<sup>th</sup>

Commences light breeze thick hazy weather  
employed knotting rope yarns &c at sundown shortened  
sail. Middle and latter part fine wind from  
westward. employed repairing lower topsail. Ship  
insight off Deer beam.

Lat  
Long



of the Rock. J. E. Chase Master. May 1<sup>st</sup> / 8.82

Friday May 5<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Commenced with fine breeze from westward and pleasant weather. gamed with ship California. at sundown shortened sail. Goat Island bearing S.W. Middle and latter part fine. at daylight set all sail. California. Adeline Gibbs. and Robert Morrison in sight. also Goat Island & Sunday Island. Manuel Souza sick off duty

Lat-  
Long

Saturday May 6<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with light breeze from S.W. and pleasant employed working in the rigging &c. at sundown shortened sail as usual. between Goat and Sunday Island. the three ships in sight. Middle and latter part fine the three ships in sight. employed stowing down oil. Manuel Souza off duty

Lat-30.11 S.  
Long 178.30 W.

Sunday May 7<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze and pleasant weather. employed stowing down oil. The three ships in sight. at 2 o'clock P.M. saw the whales going to windward & quick. lowered for them did not see them on the boats. to night gaming with the Adeline Gibbs and California. The Robert Morrison took three whales we are cruising between Goat and Sunday Island. latter part employed stowing down oil. the three ships are in sight. saw finbacks



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford cruising  
Monday May 8<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Commences with strong breeze from Southward  
employed stowing down. At sundown shortened sail  
as usual. Middle part fine. Latter part calm employed  
getting casks ready to go onboard the Adeline Gibbs  
The three ships are in sight. Manuel Souza off duty

Tuesday May 9<sup>th</sup>

Lat  
Long

Commences with a calm employed getting casks  
onboard the Adeline Gibbs & co. At sundown shortened  
sail as usual. Gaming with the Adeline G - Goat and Sunday  
Island in sight. Latter part at daylight all three ships  
in sight. raised a dead whale lowered a boat - took him  
to the ship, but as he was too far gone let him go again

Lat  
Long

Wednesday May 10<sup>th</sup>

Commences with a strong breeze N.W. to night -  
squally rainy weather gaming with the California  
Latter part calm had to lower the Boats this morning  
to keep the ship from going on to Curtis Rocks  
California in sight. Manuel Souza off duty sick

Lat 30.05 S.  
Long 178.08 W.

Thursday May 11<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with a calm. employed making spungam & co  
Goat Island & Curtis Rocks in sight. also California. Middle  
and Latter part calm employed repairing sails & co  
Manuel Souza off duty sick

Lat 30.22



Between Goat Island and Sunday Island. J. C. Chase Master May 8<sup>th</sup> 1882  
 Friday May 12<sup>th</sup> 1882

Commenced with a light breeze W. N. W. steering in to the north. one sail in sight. at sundown shortened sail. raining weather. Middle and latter part strong breeze from W. S. W. and squally. at daylight set sail kept off N. E. Goat Island and Sunday Island in sight.

Lat 29.15 S.  
 Long 177.42 W.

Saturday May 13<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from W. S. W. and squalls of rain steering N. at sundown shortened sail. Sunday Island bearing S. W. Middle and latter part much the same. at daylight set sail kept off N by W. employed at odd jobs. broke out bread. wet hold. Dec. Manuel Souza off duty sick

Lat 27.52 S.  
 Long 177.17 W.

Sunday May 14<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze with squalls of rain. steering course N by W. employed <sup>people going to</sup> Spungarn. at sundown shortened sail. Middle and latter part very light air from S. W. steering to South East. Manuel Souza Sick

Lat 27.30 S.  
 Long 176.58 1/2 W.

Monday May 15<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with a calm at sundown shortened sail as usual. Middle part very light <sup>air</sup> steering S 1/2 W. latter part at daylight set all sail light breeze from N. W. steering course S. W. by S. employed cleaning and painting iron work. Manuel Souza off duty sick

Lat-  
 Long



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford cruising  
Tuesday May 16<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Commenced with light breeze from N.W. steering  
S.W. by S. Employed cleaning and painting Iron work  
at sundown shortened sail. Seen a finback insight.  
Middle part rainy. Latter part thick cloudy weather  
wind from W.S.W. Ship with all sail out steering  
S.S.W. Sunday Island insight. Employed making  
Spungarn & Strapping Blocks. Manuel Sanja off  
duty Sick. Killed a Pig

Lat 28.43 S.

Wednesday May 17<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with wind from W.S.W. Ship with all  
sail out steering S.S.W. Employed making Spungarn  
and Strapping Blocks. at sundown shortened sail as  
usual. Sunday Island insight - bearing S.E. Middle  
and latter part wind light from S.W. Ship on Port-  
tack all sail out. Employed cleaning and painting Iron-  
work. Manuel Sanja off duty. Sunday Island insight -

Lat 28.50 S.

Long 178.21 W.

Thursday May 18<sup>th</sup>

Light <sup>breeze</sup> from S.W. Ship with all sail out on Port-  
tack. Employed cleaning and painting Iron work  
at sundown shortened sail as usual. Middle and  
latter part very light variable winds. Sunday Island insight  
employed cleaning and painting Iron work. Also re strapping  
Blocks. Manuel Sanja off duty Sick

Lat 28.37 S.

Long 178.29 W.



to the N.E. of Sunday Island p. E. Chase Master May 16<sup>th</sup>  
 Friday  
~~Thursday~~ May 19<sup>th</sup> 1882

Commences with light bafflen winds. Ship with  
 all sail out. Sunday Island in sight. Employed cleaning  
 and painting Iron work &c at sundown shortened sail  
 Middle and latter part fresh breeze from S.E.  
 steering course S by W. Employed cleaning and  
 painting Iron work. also overhauling blocks. Manuel  
 Sanza off duty

Lat 29.35 S.  
 Long 179.26 W.

Saturday May 20<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from S.E. and pleasant weather. Ship  
 with all sail out steering S by W. Employed overhauling  
 Block and Knoting Ropes &c. at sundown shortened  
 sail. Middle and latter part the same

Lat 30.08 S.  
 Long 179.28 W.

Sunday May 21<sup>st</sup>

Commences with fine breeze from S.S.E. Ship  
 by the wind with all sail out heading to S.W.  
 Employed at odd jobs. painting Iron work. Knoting Ropes  
 &c. restrapping blocks. also wet-hat. broke out Flour  
 Bread. Vinegar. &c at sundown shortened sail  
 Middle and latter part calm. Manuel Sanza and  
 John Moner off duty sick

Latitude 30.16 S.  
 Longitude 179.25 1/2 E.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Cruising  
Monday May 22<sup>nd</sup> / 1882

Commences with a calm. there has not been any thing  
insight. at sundown shortened sail as usual. Middle part  
light breeze from E. S. E. Latter part fresh breeze  
set all sail steered South. Employed making  
Spungarn and strapeing Blackes. John Mones  
returned to duty again. Manuel Souza still  
off duty sick. Saw a Brig steering to N.

Lat-

Long

Tuesday May 23<sup>rd</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from E. S. E.  
Ship with all sail out steering S. Employed making  
Spungarn & strapeing Blackes. at Sundown shortened  
sail Middle and Latter part strong breeze from  
E. S. E. steering S by W. under topsails and courses  
sent down Midden topsail repaired it sent it  
up again. passed a Merchant Bark. Manuel  
Souza and John back off duty sick

Lat-

Long

Wednesday May 24<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from E. S. E. Ship under topsails  
and courses. steering S. by W. at Sundown luffed  
to wind took in all but Lower main topsail.  
Middle and Latter part squally rainy weather  
at daylight. made sail kept off S. W. by W.  
blowing strong. John back on duty again. John Mones  
and Manuel Souza off duty sick

Lat-

Long



on New Zealand J. E. Chase Master May 22<sup>nd</sup> / 88

Thursday May 25<sup>th</sup> / 88

Strong breeze and squally rainy weather Steering  
course W. S. W. at sundown came to wind on Port-  
tack heading S. took in all but lower Main topsail  
middle part the same. Latter part blowing a  
gale from E. S. E ship under lower topsails and  
foresail. heading S. John Manes & Manuel  
Sanza off duty sick

Lat - 33.48 S.  
Long 175.03 E

Friday May 26<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with fresh gale from Eastward ship  
by the wind under <sup>upper</sup> topsails and foresail. heading  
to South. to night set half watches. Middle part  
blowing strong and squally wore ship to N. E. took  
in all but lower Main topsail. Latter part wind  
and weather the same wore ship to South. Manuel  
Sanza and John Manes off duty sick

Lat 33.55 S.  
Long 174.54 1/2 E.

Saturday May 27<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from Eastward at 1 O'clock P. M. set  
courses and lower topsails at sundown took in Main-  
sail jib & Sparker ship on Port-tack heading South  
by the wind then the night wind light. Latter part  
at daylight set all sail very light breeze from Eastward  
at 7.30 raised Cape Britt. John Manes. Manuel Sanza  
off duty sick



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford in  
Sunday May 28<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Commenced with very light breeze from Eastward Ship under all sail steering in for Cape Bitt at 4 O'clock P.M. got up cables and bent them got the Anchors off the Bars Middle part at 12 O'clock came to anchor off Tarpecker point in 12 fathoms of water gave her 40 fathoms of cable set the watch. Latter part breeze sprang up from N.E. at daylight got underway and went in to Buzzells came to anchor at 7 O'clock in 4 1/2 fathoms of water gave her 30 fathoms of cable found the California & Robert Morrison in there

Monday May 29<sup>th</sup> Siver account

Laying in Port at Buzzells employed scrubbing ship and side getting casks on shore for water & co to night. Starboard watch shore. Manuel Souza & John Manes off duty sick

Tuesday May 30<sup>th</sup>

Fine weather been employed setting up fore rigging and stowing the masts & co Port watch gone on shore to night. John Manes returned to duty again. Manuel Souza off duty sick

Wednesday May 31<sup>st</sup>

Fine weather laying in Port employed at all jobs painting ship. setting up rigging & co the Bark Alaska came in this morning. Manuel Souza gone on shore to see the Doctor. Starboard watch on shore to night



Port at Russell Bay of Islands New Zealand J. E. Chase  
 Thursday June 1<sup>st</sup> / 1882

Commenced with fine weather hatted along side of the Robert Morrison this morning to take in oil. Broke out our meat and water also received some oil aboard. Manuel Senga off duty - sick

Friday June 2<sup>nd</sup>

Cloudy weather with some rain. Employed taking oil aboard from the Robert Morrison

Saturday June 3<sup>rd</sup>

Rainy weather employed taking oil aboard at 2 O'clock in the afternoon stopped work as it set in for a steady rain storm. The Canton and Adeline - Gills came in this afternoon

Sunday June 4<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from westward. The wind blew strong from the North last night - so had to let our mousing go from the Robert Morrison. one of our jacks caught the thru and carried it away

Monday June 5<sup>th</sup>

This morning sent a raft of casks on shore and hatted alongside of the Robert Morrison been employed taking oil from her. at 4 O'clock P.M. had to let go from her as our Anchor was dragging let go our second anchor wind fresh from S.W. 60 fathom on Port Anchor 15 on Starboard



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. in Port  
Tuesday June 6<sup>th</sup> 1882

Strong breeze from South and rainy weather been  
employed stowing down Oil. sending casks on shore & also  
also rafted some Oil from the Robert Morrison on board  
have up the Starboard Anchor to night - wind E. N. E. to  
night and squally weather

Wednesday June 7<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from Eastward with frequent squalls of  
rain. been employed stowing down Oil. receiving Oil.  
sending shacks on shore and Molasses to California  
& co

Thursday June 8<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from S. E. with frequent squalls of rain  
been employed stowing Oil and water. also sending things  
on shore and getting off Water

Friday June 9<sup>th</sup>

Very light air and pleasant weather. been employed  
getting off water stowing it below. also painting ship  
& co

Saturday June 10<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze with squalls of rain. been employed  
painting ship. also received 20 Bags of Bread  
finished stowing off main hatch



at Bag of Islands getting ready to start for Home. J. E. Chase Master  
 Sunday June 11<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Light breeze from eastward and rainy weather  
 not any thing doing. been ashore to church

Monday June 12<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from eastward and a strong rain storm  
 there has not been any thing doing to day as the  
 weather has not been fit

Tuesday June 13<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from eastward and a rough rain storm  
 nothing doing weather not fit

Wednesday June 14<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from eastward with a rough rain storm  
 nothing doing heard ship. Starboard watch shore on Liberty

Thursday June 15<sup>th</sup>

Very light air from N.W. to N. employed at all jobs  
 getting off water. Stowing fore hatch drying sails & a Port-  
 watch shore on Liberty

Friday June 16<sup>th</sup>

Very light air and pleasant weather. The Bark Canton  
 went out to day. employed getting off recruits. painting  
 & on one watch shore on Liberty



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford in Port at  
Saturday June 17<sup>th</sup> 1882

Light breeze from westward employed Painting, getting  
wood & water & sea watch went on shore to night John -  
Manese failed to come on board.

Sunday June 18<sup>th</sup>

Light air and pleasant weather. Have not heard  
any thing of John Manese. There was a Mureham-  
ship came in to day to take oil from the Whalers.  
William August. takes John Manese. place as Cook

Monday June 19<sup>th</sup>

Very light air from S. have up anchor this morning  
towed out in to the stream. Been employed bending <sup>Sails</sup>  
painting and putting the ship in order for sea  
went on shore this evening while on shore Frank Baro  
runaway

Tuesday June 20<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N. and rainy weather. could  
not get out to day. have not heard from the men  
that runaway.

Wednesday June 21<sup>st</sup>

Light air from S. E. with a steady rain storm  
received on board to day one cord of wood and other  
small stores. Still in Port wind bound. Discharged  
James P. Sharp Cooper, to go on board ship California  
as Carpenter



Russells Bay of Islands New Zealand J. E. Chase Master

Thursday June 22<sup>nd</sup> 1882

Still laying in port wind bound been a hard rain storm all day. To night weather looks a little better

Friday June 23<sup>rd</sup> Sea Account

Light breeze from South. at 7.30 A.M. Capt. Chase came onboard. So set sail. weight anchor went to sea while going out was becalmed and the man that runaway John Manes came on board in a shore boat and wanted his things. Capt. Chase would not let him go so set the Boat adrift. Then he jumped overboard and swam to her. so covered Boat and took him onboard again took the Boat on shore and tied her to a tree. employed stowing away cables. Towing Anchors & Co

Saturday June 24<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with fresh breeze from S.S.E ship with all sail out steering East. been employed lashing up spars & Co. at sundown Russells Islands bore S.W. 15 miles. Middle part strong breeze blew away the flying jib. Latter part wind and weather the same. Employed stowing water cask stowing them below

No Obs

Sunday June 25<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with a strong gale from S.W. carried away upper fore topsail also sea board her took away starboard beam gang way board. Stave Starboard Boat. at 1 O'clock A.M. took in all sail run her under bare poles. at sundown luffed to wind on her took blowing heavy gale. Middle part at 1 O'clock wind commenced to moderate at 2.30 kept off E by S. set sail. Latter part weather better employed at odd jobs. took in waist Boat put her over head. sent new Fore sail & Co  
Lat 36.14 S. Long 177.51 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford homeward  
Monday June 26<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Commenced with fresh breeze from S.W. and heavy sea running. Employed at odd jobs about decks to night had a thunder squall. Wind hatted to westward. Middle part light air from all quarters with rain at 8 o'clock breeze spring up from S.S.E. Latter part wind hatted more to S.W. steering S.E. employed braking out sail and bending, receiving new rigging & co blowing strong from W. and heavy squalls ship under lower topsails and courses

Lat 37.26 S.  
Long 175 17 W.

Tuesday June 27<sup>th</sup>

Fresh gale from W. with heavy squalls of rain. Ship under lower main topsail and fore-sail. steering E. employed receiving off new rigging & co Middle part heavy squalls of rain. Heavy sea running. sea braking heavy and dark. Latter part wind and weather the same. Employed bending lower Fore topsail and receiving off new rigging

Lat 38.02 S.  
Long 170.44 W.

Wednesday June 28<sup>th</sup>

Commenced with gale from S.W. steering course S.E. by E. Ship under three lower topsails and fore-sail been employed bending upper main topsail receiving off new rigging & co Middle part fresh gale with heavy squalls of rain. wind W. S.W. steering East. main-top-sail upper lower fore-topsail & fore-sail out. Latter part the same wind hatted more to S. employed bending upper fore topsail. receiving off new rigging & co

Lat 38.27 S.  
Long 168.59 W.



Command J. C. Chase Master. June 26<sup>th</sup> / 8.82  
 Thursday June 29<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Commences with fresh gale and squalls of rain  
 employed reefing off new braces &c. wind S. by E.  
 steering E by S. Ship under close reef Mizen topsail fore &  
 main topsail fore sail & jib. Middle part wind  
 and weather the same. Latter part wind more  
 moderate. helling to Eastward. employed at all jobs  
 but main sail. Fore-staysail gave off new rigging &c.

Lat 39.12 S.  
 Long 165.11 W.

Friday June 30<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong breeze from S.S.E with  
 squalls of rain. employed bending sails reefing off  
 new rigging &c. Ship with main top gallant sail out  
 to night steering E by S. Middle and latter part  
 fine wind helled more to S.W. employed reefing off  
 new rigging &c.

Lat 39.54 S.  
 Long 162.28 W.

Saturday July 1<sup>st</sup> / 8.82

Commences with light breeze from westward steering  
 course S by E & by S. then employed bending sails  
 reefing off new rigging &c. Middle and latter part  
 fine weather employed bracking out Park. F. Lash. working  
 hole &c.

Lat 40.40 S  
 Obs Long 159.58 1/2 W  
 Dr Lat 40.43 S.  
 Long 160.03 W.

Park  
 F. Lash



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford home-ward  
Sunday July 2<sup>nd</sup> 1882

Commences with fine weather wind W by N ship  
with all sail out - steering E by S. employed rearing off  
new rigging &c. Middle and latter part fine weather  
light breeze from W. N. W. ship with all sail out -  
steering E by S.

Lat 41.16 S.

Long 157.52 W.

Monday July 3<sup>rd</sup>

Commences with light breeze from W. N. W. ship with  
all sail out - steering course E by S. Middle part -  
wind hatted to N. W. Latter part employed at -  
ad jobs making gangway-board &c.

Brief

Tuesday July 4<sup>th</sup> By D. R. Lat 42.22 S.  
Long 154.30 W.

Commences with fine breeze from N. W. ship with  
all sail out - steering E by S. employed at - ad jobs  
Middle and latter part wind and weather the same

Wednesday July 5<sup>th</sup> By D. R. Lat 43.38 S.  
Long 150.22 W.

Strong breeze from N. W. ship with all sail out -  
steering E by S. Middle and latter part - thick hazy  
weather. steering E. 1/2 S.

Lat 44.36 S.  
By D. R. Long 146.01 W.



Command J. E. Chase Master July 2<sup>nd</sup> / 8.82

Thursday July 6<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Commences with fresh breeze from N. thick rainy weather ship with all sail out - steering course E  $\frac{1}{2}$  S. Middle part - blowing strong thick rainy weather took in the three topgallant sails & flying jib put two reefs in Mizzen topsail. Latter part - more moderate set all sail

By D. R. Lat - 45.12 S.  
Long 141.50 W

Friday July 7<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light breeze from W by N. steering E. all sail out - wind working to N. Middle part - wind from N. strong breeze thick rainy weather Latter part - wind shifted to W by N. steering east all sail out - squalls of rain

By Obs Lat - 46.45 S.  
Long 137.52 W.

Saturday July 8<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from W by N. ship with all sail out steering E by N. squalls of rain. Middle part - fresh gale and squally took in the topgallant sails put two reefs in Mizzen topsails. Latter part - much the same

Lat - 46.54 S.  
Long 132.58 W.

Sunday July 9<sup>th</sup>

Strong breeze from W by S. wind moderated & set all sail steering E by N. weather squally Middle and Latter part - wind very light from S. E

By D. R. Lat - 47.01 S.  
Long 129.54 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Homeward =  
Monday July 10<sup>th</sup> / 882

Commences with very light air from S.E. at 2 O'clock  
P.M. Calm at 3 O'clock light air sprung up from N.E.  
Middle part blowing fresh gale ship under lower top-  
sails and fore-sail. Latter part wind moderated so  
set more sail. wind hawling to westward

Tuesday July 11<sup>th</sup> By D.R. Lat 48.00 S.  
Long 126.50 W.

Commences with fine breeze from N.W. ship  
with all sail out steering E. thick foggy weather  
Middle part the same. Latter part strong breeze took  
in fore and misen top gallant sails. thick rainy weather

Wednesday July 12<sup>th</sup> By D.R. Lat 48.47 S.  
Long 122.32 W.

Commences with fresh breeze from N. ship with  
all sail out steering E. thick foggy weather. Middle  
and latter part the same

Thursday July 13<sup>th</sup> By Obs Lat 50.02 S.  
Long 118.45 W.

Fine breeze from N.W. and thick foggy weather  
ship with all sail out steering E. Middle and latter  
part the same.

By Obs Lat 50.55 S.  
Long 114.01 1/2 W.



Command. J. C. Chase Master. July 10<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Friday July 14<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Commenced with strong breeze from N. cloudy weather at 5 o'clock P.M. had heavy squall took in topgallant sails reefed Mizzen top sail. weather squally with rain course East. Middle part fine weather. wind N.W. all sail out. Latter part blowing strong squalls of rain. took in all but lower top sails and courses. at 10 o'clock A.M. weather better ship with all sail out wind from North.

By Obs Lat 52.19 S.  
Long 109.28 1/2 W.

Saturday July 15<sup>th</sup>

Park

Commenced with wind from N. ship with all sail out steering E. cloudy weather. Middle part the same Latter part blowing a gale from N.N.E. ship under lower topsails and courses heading E. frequent squalls of rain

By D.R. Lat 53.29 S.  
Long 106.22 W.  
Sunday July 16<sup>th</sup>

Blowing fresh gale from N.N.E. with rain. ship under lower topsails and courses heading E. Middle and latter part fresh breeze from N.E. with rain ship under short sail. head wind

By D.R. Lat 54.23 S.  
Long 105.22 W.  
Monday July 17<sup>th</sup>

Beef

Light breeze from eastward squally weather. ship under short sail wind ahead at 2 o'clock P.M. wore ship to N. Middle and latter part fresh breeze from S.E. ship under topsails and courses. heading E.N.E.

By D.R. Lat 54.05 S. By Obs Lat 54.09 S.  
Long 103.04 W. Long 102.55 1/2 W.



Ship James Arnold. of New Bedford. Homeward  
Tuesday July 18<sup>th</sup> 1882

Fresh breeze from E. S. E ship by the wind on Starboard tack heading N. N. E under top sails and courses Middle and latter part wind from S. E. ship heading from N. E. to N. E by E.

By Obs Lat 53.14 S.  
Long 100.08 1/2 W.

Wednesday July 19<sup>th</sup>

Commences with moderate breeze from S. E. ship by the wind on Starboard tack heading from N. E. to N. E by E. under topsails and courses. Middle and latter part wind from S. ship with all sail out steering course E by N.

Lat 53.25 S.  
Long 95.65 1/2 W.

Thursday July 20<sup>th</sup>

Moderate breeze from S. ship with all sail out steering course E 1/2 N. employed reefing fore topmast staysail also bent it. Middle and latter part wind and weather the same.

Lat 54.00 S.  
Long 92.23 1/2 W.

Friday July 21<sup>st</sup>

Light breeze from westward thick foggy weather ship with all sail out steering E 1/2 N. Middle part light breeze from N. W. latter part calm.

By D. R. Lat 54.23 S.  
Long 91.06 W.



Command J. E. Chase Master. July 18<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Saturday July 22<sup>nd</sup> / 1882

Commences with a calm at 4 O'clock P.M. light breeze from E by S. Ship by the wind on Starboard took heading N. & by N. Middle part wind hotted more to S. Let Ship come up on course E  $\frac{1}{2}$  N. Latter part fine breeze from S.E. Ship with all sail out - steering course E  $\frac{1}{2}$  N. frequent squalls of rain.

By Obs

Lat 54.38 S.  
Long 87.15 W.

Sunday July 23<sup>rd</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from S.E. Ship with all sail out - steering E  $\frac{1}{2}$  N. frequent squalls of rain Middle and Latter part much the same

By Obs

Lat 55.14 S.  
Long 82.23 W

Monday July 24<sup>th</sup>

Commences with moderate breeze from S.S.W. Ship with all sail out - steering E  $\frac{1}{2}$  N. pleasant weather Middle part pleasant weather wind hating to westward Latter part squally rainy weather wind W.

By D.R.

Lat 56.12 S.

Long 77.02 W.

Tuesday July 25<sup>th</sup>

Blowing gale from westward with rain. Ship under short sail steering E  $\frac{1}{2}$  N. Middle and Latter part the same

By D.R.

Lat 57.06 S.  
Long 71.07 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Homeward  
Wednesday July 26<sup>th</sup> 1882

Blowing gale from westward cloudy weather  
Ship under short sail steering E. N. E. Middle part  
moderate breeze. Latter part wind increased with  
rain wind hatted to W. N. W. at 6 o'clock A. M.  
hatted the ship up to N. E. by D. R. thirty miles  
South Island Diego

By D. R.

Lat 56.33 S.

Long 66.07 W.

Thursday July 27<sup>th</sup>

Commences with strong breeze from W. N. W.  
squally rainy weather steering N. E. Middle and  
latter part wind from S. W. blowing strong  
with squalls of snow. steering N. E.

By Obs

Lat 55.07 S.

Long 60.00 W.

Friday July 28<sup>th</sup>

Commences with gale from S. W. with snow-  
squalls. steering N. E. Middle and latter part  
the same. made same lee threw the night.

By D. R.

Lat 53.10 S.

Long 55.44 W.

Saturday July 29<sup>th</sup>

Blowing a gale from southward with snow squalls  
Ship under lower main topsail and fore-sail steering  
N. E. by N. Middle and latter part wind and weather  
much the same. Middle part set lower fore-topsail  
latter part set upper topsails

By D. R.

Lat 50.40 S.

Long 52.44 W.



Command J. C. Chase Master. July 26<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Sunday July 30<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Blowing strong from S.S.W. ship with main topgallant-sail out - steering N.E. by N  $\frac{1}{2}$  N. frequent squalls of snow. Ice making around decks. Middle part - wind went down so set off sail. Latter part - fine breeze ship with all sail out - steering N by E. frequent squalls of snow.

By Obs

Lat - 47.53 S.  
Long 50.10 W.

Monday July 31<sup>st</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from S. ship with all sail out - steering ~~N.E.~~ N.E.  $\frac{1}{2}$  N. frequent squalls of snow. Ship in sight off Port quarter. Middle and latter part - wind light with squalls of snow. broke out Filaur. & Meat.

Filaur  
Beef  
Pork

By D. R.

Lat - 46.26 S.  
Long 47.55 W.

Tuesday August 1<sup>st</sup> / 8.82

Commences with very light air from South. Steering course N.E.  $\frac{1}{2}$  N. the ship that was in sight yesterday has been in sight all day off weather quarter. Middle and latter part - wind and weather the same. been finbacks in sight. Employed getting the Boats in order for whaling.

By D. R.

Lat - 45.20 S.  
Long 46.31 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Homeward -

Wednesday August 2<sup>nd</sup> 1882

Commences with light-air from S.W. ship with all sail out - steering N.E.  $\frac{1}{2}$  W. employed repairing Starboard Boat. & fitting up the Royal-Yards. sail in night Middle and latter part light-breeze wind and weather the same. employed repairing Starboard Boat. & fitting up the Royal-Yards.

By O.R.

Lat- 44.17 S.  
Long 45.11 W.

Thursday August 3<sup>rd</sup>

Commences with light-air from S.W. ship with all sail out - steering N.E.  $\frac{1}{2}$  N. employed at ad jobs Middle and latter part wind and weather the same. employed Raising Royal-Yards & co

By Obs

Lat 43.21 S.  
Long 44.28 W.

Friday August 4<sup>th</sup>

Light-air from S.W. and hazy weather employed setting up fore Royal-Mast-rigging & co, steering N.E.  $\frac{1}{2}$  W all sail out. Middle and latter part very light-air from S.W. to W. been employed braking out water & co

Lat- 42.22 S.  
Long 43.24 W.

Saturday August 5<sup>th</sup>

Commences with calm employed at ad jobs about-decks to night - light-air from N.W. ship by the wing on Port tack heading N.E. Middle and latter part - fine breeze from N.E. ship by the wind heading N.E. employed rigging up stay for Main- & fore-mast - stayed also bent the sail.

Lat- 40.44 S.  
Long 40 43 W.



Command. J. C. Chase. Master August 2<sup>nd</sup> / 8.82

Sunday August 6<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Blowing strong from N.N.W. Ship by the wind on Port-tack tack in flying-jib. fore & Mizzen top-Saboard-sails. put two reef in Mizzen-top-sail. Middle and latter part much the same with rain.

No Obs

Monday August 7<sup>th</sup>

Blowing strong from N.N.W. with thick rainy weather Ship under topsails and courses. Steering N.E. by N. Middle part the same. Latter part wind moderated down so set all sail

Lat 35 08 AB.

No Long

Tuesday August 8<sup>th</sup>

Moderate breeze from N by W. thick weather with rain. Ship by the wind on Port-tack with all sail out. Middle and latter part much the same employed fitting tacks to fore-sail and making new spencers to fore-topmast-staysail

Lat 32.52 S.

Long 32.56 W.

Wednesday August 9<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N. Ship with all sail out by the wind on Port-tack weather fine. Employed working on rigging &c. Middle and latter part wind and weather the same. Employed working in the rigging &c

Lat 31.14 S.

Long 30.25 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Command  
Thursday August 10<sup>th</sup> 1882

Commences with fresh breeze from N. ship by  
the wind, on Port-Track. been employed working in  
the rigging & co Middle and latter part the same.

Lat 29.36 S.  
Long 28.51 W.

Friday August 11<sup>th</sup>

Commences with very light breeze from N.W. ship  
by the wind heading N. by E. all sail out. employed working  
in the rigging & co Middle part Calm. Latter  
part at 4 o'clock A.M. light breeze sprang  
up from S.S.E. ship with all sail out steering  
course N  $\frac{1}{2}$  E. employed working on the rigging & co

Lat 28.34 S.  
Long 28.29 W.

Saturday August 12<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from eastward ship with all sail  
out steering N  $\frac{1}{2}$  E. (bent the Main Rigal) employed  
at odd jobs. Middle and latter part wind and  
weather the same. employed at odd jobs. net-hole  
& co

Lat 26.22 S.  
Long 29.26 W.

Sunday August 13<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from E. N.E. ship by the wind all  
sail out heading N by E. employed working in  
the rigging. Middle and latter part wind and  
weather the same.

Lat 23.40 S.  
Long 29.40 W.



Name. J. E. Chase Master. August 10<sup>th</sup> / 882  
 Monday August 14<sup>th</sup> / 882

Commences with fresh breeze from E. N. E. ship  
 by the wind all sail out. Middle and latter  
 part - the same. employed as at jobs about  
 ship

Lat 21.14 S.  
 Long 30.24 W.

Tuesday August 15<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fresh breeze from eastward ship  
 by the wind heading from N. by W. to N. N. E. all sail  
 out. Middle and latter part - very light and baffling  
 winds from Northward

Lat 19.55 S.  
 Long 31.39 W.

Wednesday August 16<sup>th</sup>

Very light and baffling winds from Northward at 6 O'clock  
 P. M. were ship to N. E. been employed making Spun-  
 gam Deca Middle and latter part - the same.

Lat 19.42 S.  
 Long 30.44 W.

Thursday August 17<sup>th</sup>

Very light air from N. E. ship on Port - tack by  
 the wind. employed bending the sails over making  
 Spun gam Deca Middle and latter part - light  
 breeze from S. W. ship with all sail out - that will  
 draw. Steering course N. by E. employed bracking  
 out water. Bred. Molasses. Deca

Lat 18.48 S.  
 Long 30.39 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Command  
Friday August 18<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Commences with light air from S.W. steering  
N $\frac{1}{2}$  W. employed fitting new bow-sprit-gaze. making  
Span-garn Dec Middle and latter part fresh  
breeze from S. ship with all sail out steering  
course N $\frac{1}{2}$  W. employed setting up Bow-sprit-  
gaze. making sward mat Dec

Lat 16.38 S.  
Long 31.37 W.

Saturday August 19<sup>th</sup>

Commences with fine breeze from S. ship  
with all sail out steering N $\frac{1}{2}$  W. employed making  
sward-mat for lunt-gaskets. Middle and latter  
part wind and weather the same. saw Bark in  
the night by the wind on Starboard tack going to  
Eastward. employed braking out miter hole  
working in the rigging Dec

Lat 13.30 S.  
Long 32.59 W.

Sunday August 20<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from South ship with all sail out-  
steering North. been employed making sward mat  
Dec Middle and latter part wind and weather  
the same

Lat 10.17 S.  
Long 34.08 W.

Monday August 21<sup>st</sup>

Commences with fresh S.E. trader ship with all  
sail out steering N $\frac{1}{2}$  E. good weather. Middle part  
steering N.N.E. Latter part at daylight. Kept off  
N by W. at 10.30 A.M. saw the Land off  
Perambuco. also saw several sails. employed at  
cot jobs

Lat 7.42 S.  
Long 34.36 W.



Home. J. E. Chase Master, August 18<sup>th</sup> / 8.82  
 Tuesday August 22<sup>nd</sup> / 8.82

Commenced with fresh trades and squally. Ship with  
 all sail out - running along the land. Seen several  
 sails insight. Middle and latter part - wind and  
 weather the same. Employed working in the rigging  
 & see there has been several sails and insight -

Lat - 4.28 S.  
 Long 35.19 W.

Wednesday August 23<sup>rd</sup>

Strong S.E. trades and pleasant weather there  
 been several sails and land insight. Employed  
 working in the rigging and making seaward mast.  
 Steering N.W. by N  $\frac{1}{2}$  N. Middle and latter  
 part - the same

Lat - 2.18 S.  
 Long 37.32 W.

Thursday August 24<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades and pleasant. Employed setting up rigging  
 & sea steering N. by W. all sail out - that will draw.  
 Middle and latter part the same. Employed working  
 in the rigging & sea

Lat - 00.44 N.  
 Long 39.10 W.

Friday August 25<sup>th</sup>

Strong S.E. trades and pleasant - Employed working  
 in the rigging braking out water & sea. Steering course  
 N. by W. all sail out. Middle and latter part the  
 same.

Water

Lat - 3.32 N.  
 Long 42.02 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. homeward -

Saturday August 26<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Commences with fresh S.E. trades and pleasant  
employed making saward-mat. working in the rigging  
Dec. steering course N by W. Middle and latter  
part the same

Lat 6.00 N.  
Long 43.38 W.

Sunday August 27<sup>th</sup>

Light trades and pleasant. employed working in  
the rigging and other odd jobs. broke out - F. dunn.  
steering N by W. Middle and latter part the same

Lat 7.10 N.  
Long 43.58 W.

Monday August 28<sup>th</sup>

Commences with rain squalls and light- variable winds  
as we have lost the S.E. trades. Middle and latter  
part squally rainy weather. working threw the daddums.  
employed scraping the bulwarks out-side.

Lat 8.00 N.  
Long 45.38 W.

Tuesday August 29<sup>th</sup>

light-winds and squally. employed scraping the  
ships bulwarks out-side. Middle and latter part  
squally wind from W.S.W. employed at odd jobs.

Lat 10.08 N.  
No Long



Board. of O. Chase Master. August 26<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Wednesday August 30<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Commences with light bafflin winds with squalls of rain. employed at ad jobs about-deck. ship by the wind on Port-tack heading from N. to N E by N. Middle and latter part light-breeze from westward employed scraping the ships Bulworks inside. getting ready to paint

Lat 11.10 N.  
Long 42.26 West-

Thursday August 31<sup>st</sup>

Commences with N.E. trades. employed scraping ship inside. to night-fresh N.E. trades ship by the wind heading N.W. by N. Middle and latter part steering course N.W.  $\frac{1}{2}$  N. employed braking out-water, scraping paint-work. making seaward march

Lat 12.50 N.  
Long 44.52 W.

Friday Sept 1<sup>st</sup> / 82  
August

Fresh trades and pleasant employed taring down the rigging. steering N.W. by N  $\frac{1}{2}$  N. Middle and latter part steering N.W. by N. employed taring down

Lat 15.05 N.  
Long 46.35 W.

Saturday Sept 2<sup>nd</sup>

Fine trades and pleasant employed taring-down. steering N.W. by N. Middle part frequent squalls of rain. Latter part employed taring down.

Latitude 17.11 N  
Longitude 49.00 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Homeward  
Sunday Sept<sup>r</sup> 3<sup>rd</sup> / 1882

Commences with fresh trades and pleasant. Employed  
taring the rigging &c. steering course N.W. by N.  
Middle and latter part - Squally weather.

Lat - 19.28 N.  
Long 51.24 W.

Monday Sept<sup>r</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>

Strong trades and squally steering course N.W. by N.  
Middle and latter part - Strong trades and cloudy  
Employed Rat-lining down Main-rigging.

Lat - 21.56 N.

Tuesday Sept<sup>r</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>

Fresh trades and cloudy. Employed Ratlin down  
Main-rigging. Taring head stays &c. Middle part -  
light - winds and squally. Latter part - wind light -  
course N.W. by N. Employed Ratlin Main rigging &c.

Wednesday Sept<sup>r</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> No Obs

Light - trades and cloudy. Employed Ratlin the rigging and  
other ad jobs. steering N.W. by N. Middle and latter  
part - squally <sup>wind</sup> from E. to W. light breeze

Lat - 24.42 N.  
Long 56.21 W.

Thursday Sept<sup>r</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light - winds from S. to W. Squally weather.  
Employed Rat-lining down the Starboard side Mizen rigging.  
course N.W. by N. Middle and latter part - wind  
and weather the same. Employed Rat-lining Port  
side Main rigging

Lat - 25.45 N. Long 57.29 W.



bound J. E. Chase. Master. Sept-3<sup>rd</sup> / 1882

Friday Sept-8<sup>th</sup> / 1882

Light-breeze from westward ship by the wind heading to N. employed Rattening Main rigging Middle and latter part the same

Lat-26.46 N.  
Long 57.40 W.

Saturday Sept-9<sup>th</sup>

Very light-air from westward ship by the wind on Port-tack heading to N. employed Rattening Main Fore-rigging Middle and latter part the same

Lat-27.35 N.  
Long 58.27 W.

Sunday Sept-10<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from westward ship by the wind on Port-tack heading to N.N.W. employed Rattin fore rigging &c. Middle very light-air from westward. Latter part calm

Lat-28.22 N.  
Long 58.55 W.

Monday Sept-11<sup>th</sup>

Commences with calm & very hot-weather. Middle part the same. Latter part very light-air from North. steering course W. employed painting ships Buttworke outside

Lat-28.11 N.  
Long 59.30 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford Home-ward  
Tuesday Sept 12<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Commences with very light air from N. steering course  
N. employed painting ships Buttricks out-side. Steamer  
seen in sight. Middle and latter part light breeze  
from Northward and Eastward. Steering W. by N. employed  
Painting Dec

Lat 28.17 N.  
Long 61.11 W.

Wednesday Sept 13<sup>th</sup>

Commences with very light air from Northward and  
westward. employed painting Dec ship by the wind heading  
to westward. Middle and latter part the same

Lat 28.35 N.  
Long 61.53 W.

Thursday Sept 14<sup>th</sup>

Commences with calm. employed painting and  
other odd jobs. Middle part the same. Latter part  
light breeze sprung up from North. steering course  
W. N. W. employed painting scrubbing ship

Lat 28.43 N.  
Long 62.52 W.

Friday Sept 15<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N. N. E. and squally weather  
employed scrubbing ship. there has been a Steamer  
and a Brig in sight. steering N. W by W  $\frac{1}{2}$  W. Middle part  
weather the same. Latter part wind light by the wind  
on Starboard tack heading N. W by W. employed  
painting the lower-masts &c

Lat 29.40 N.  
Long 65.56 W.



Bound. of E. Chase Master. Sept 12<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Saturday Sept 16<sup>th</sup>

Light breeze from Northward ship by the wind on Starboard tack heading N.W. by W. been employed painting lower masts & a middle part light air and calm. Latter part breeze from N.W. ship by the wind on Port tack heading to Northward. Saw Brig bound to S. Employed working hald. Making out for hald to straighten things up.

Lat 30.40 N.  
Long 66.00 W.

Sunday Sept 17<sup>th</sup>

Fresh breeze from N.W. ship by the wind on Port tack employed working in the rigging & a. at 3 O'clock P.M. was ship to westward. fresh breeze from Northward and westward. Middle and Latter part wind light from N.N.W.

Lat 30.41 S. N.  
Long 68.04 W.

Monday Sept 18<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light breeze from Northward and westward ship by the wind on Starboard tack heading from N. by N. to N.W. Middle and latter part light air from N.E. ship by the wind on Starboard tack heading N by W. to N. employed painting ship inside

Lat 31.34 N.  
Long 68.54 W.

Tuesday Sept 19<sup>th</sup>

Commences with light air from N.E. ship heading N. by W. Employed painting ship. Middle and latter part light breeze from E. N.E. steering N. employed painting ship.

Lat 33.15 N  
Long 68.24 W.



Ship James Arnold of New Bedford. Home-ward

Wednesday Sept 20<sup>th</sup> / 882

Commenced with light-breeze from S. E. Steering course N. Employed painting ship. been one sail in sight. Middle and latter part light-breeze from Eastward Steering N  $\frac{1}{2}$  W. Employed painting Dec been one sail in sight-

Lat 34.46 N.  
Long 69.53 W.

Thursday Sept 21<sup>st</sup>

Commenced with light-breeze from S. E. Steering N  $\frac{1}{2}$  W. all sail out. Employed painting Dec Middle and latter part the same. one sail in sight-

Lat 37.14 N  
Long 70.49 W.

Friday Sept 22<sup>nd</sup>

Fresh breeze from S. E. Steering N  $\frac{1}{2}$  W. Employed painting Dec been several sails in sight. Middle and latter part wind and weather the same. Employed at oil jobs scraping spars Dec been several sails in sight.

Lat 39.57 N.  
Long 71 42 W.

Saturday Sept 23<sup>rd</sup>

Commenced with fine breeze from S. E. Employed scraping spars Dec been two steamers and several other vessels in sight. Steering course to night N by E  $\frac{1}{2}$  E. Middle part at 11 o'clock luffed to wind hauled got 40 fathoms kept off and run till 2 o'clock luffed to wind got 30 fathoms. Layed aback till daylight. then kept off at 6 30 A.M. raised Namans Land at 8 o'clock took Pilot



Bound. J. C. Chase Master. Sept 20<sup>th</sup> / 8.82

Sunday Sept 24<sup>th</sup>

Bound up the Bay at 1 O'clock <sup>P.m.</sup> ship struck  
and grounded in the Harbor. furled all sails  
and crew went ashore











Journal Kept by J. H. Hammond  
 Tangles of Oil stowed down on board ship James Arnold

S.O	S.O	S.O	H.B.O.
18.80 July 8 <sup>th</sup>	18.81 June 18 <sup>th</sup>	18.82 April 23 <sup>rd</sup> 24	18.81 July 26 <sup>th</sup> to Sept 28 <sup>th</sup>
202	358	126	351
205	348	182	352
390	326	121	356
358	1032	222	358
189	18.82	241	352
310	Feb 18 <sup>th</sup>	355	349
370	363e	201	363
357	369e	300	123
361	330e	252	210
2742	1052e	241	162
August 17 <sup>th</sup>	Feb 20 <sup>th</sup>	123	185
253	358	227	108
292	350	125	143
141	332	119	107
205	203	300	157
161	285	340	203
206	206	104	180
203	308	160	181
206	106	182	162
183	204	151	162
104	204	122	300
117	170	145	309
157	27.26	4339	185
104	March 25 <sup>th</sup>	3.56	181
369	104	Mag 6 <sup>th</sup> 7	182
104	160	107	255
202	120	123	253
3007	105	163	257
Dec 20 <sup>th</sup>	144	229	256
200	229	124	225
327	276	224	229
202	229	274	180
186	202	297	144
302	142	102	122
201	259	124	
354	23.24	240	
305	121	95	
181	2223		
322			
360			
360			
351			
3651			
95			
3556			

Ullage

7592

Kindly give Gallons to be taken from 351 and added to oil taken while Capt Chase has been on board







*Jimmy*  
Oil Stowed down on board James Arnold

1879	Nov 25 <sup>th</sup>	Feb 13 <sup>th</sup> 1880	Nov 17
Sept 24			W O
50	180	333	333
349	205	190	249
365	338	80	338
362	104	206	354
354	245	302	252
360	175	206	336
353	309	169	353
338	301	350	<u>2235</u>
201	360	169	
200	234	355	
203	2454	2360	
353	326		
3438	2780		
Nov 9	Feb 12 <sup>th</sup> 1880		
330	253		
159	193		
186	373		
255	202		
388	124		
205	240		
203	361		
184	369		
394	289		
206	368		
354	300		
2864	361		
Nov 17	104		
336	330		
203	3867		
338			
359			
255			
328			
355			
351			
2526			



8000

24  
15  
190  
14  
860

2253  
2  
63) 4814(71  
471  
104  
63  
41



